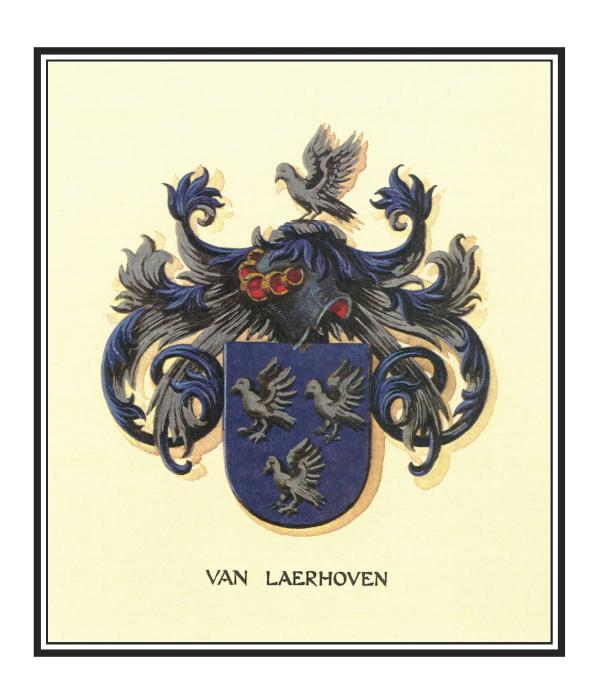
THE CORNELIUS VAN LAARHOVEN FAMILY HOMESTEAD IN MONTANA



ACKNOWLEDGMENTS

My name is Lawrence Reinhold. I wrote this book and I would like to thank La Verne (Van Laarhoven) Zastrow for her work on the Van Laarhoven families. La Verne did a large amount of research in the United States and the Netherlands regarding her grandfather's family (the Cornelius Van Laarhoven Family). She obtained documents in the United States and traveled to the Netherlands for documents. La Verne met extended Van Laarhoven members in the Netherlands including Ad Laarhoven and she continued to stay in contact with many of those families. La Verne collected historical data. She collected and compiled current data on various extended Van Laarhoven families in the United States who descended from her grandparents, Cornelius and Jacoba (Wouters) Van Laarhoven. She wrote down information passed to her by her parents, especially her mother, and she compiled family information written on the backs of pictures and other family belongings. Most of the information in Chapter Two is based on La Verne's research and compilation. Finally, La Verne provided a large number of old Van Laarhoven and Rothamer family photographs, and photographs of related family members, including making copy negatives so the photos can be reproduced. There is only one original of the old family photos in many cases. Many of the photos are included in this book. Without La Verne's work, much of the family information would have been lost, would not be available, or certainly would take a considerable amount of time and money to obtain. Without her trust and willingness to help in this endeavor, the photo history simply would not be in this book.

I would also like to thank Florence Strange for meeting with me. Florence gave me the Rothamer book. She told me about the Rothamer families and helped me with pictures for the Van Laarhoven book. Chapter Four contains references from Florence's work which are relevant to the Martin and Ludmilla (Rothamer) Van Laarhoven family.

I would like to thank Ad Laarhoven. The information in Chapter One came from Ad's research unless otherwise indicated, and more specifically, from his eleventh book which he prepared for the Van Laarhoven families in Canada and the United States. Ad prepared nine books representing genealogy for nine branches of the Van Laarhoven family. He also prepared a tenth book containing Van Laarhoven family history. Book number eleven contains information regarding the Oirschot branch. The Oirschot branch is the fourth branch and is a compilation of material from the previous ten books.

Ad learned his family history from his great grandfather who died in 1940. Ad's great grandfather was born in Breda in 1852, so Ad's great grandfather's knowledge of the Van Laarhoven family went quite far back. Ad's great grandfather told him that his great grandfather's father's last name was Van Laarhoven, and when his great grandfather was born, his last name was recorded as Van Laarhoven in the Town of Breda's records of administration.

Ad's great grandfather joined the army when he was eighteen. He served in the Grenadier regiment. The Grenadier regiment protected the Netherlands' royal family and the Regiment's headquarters was in The Hague. Ad's great grandfather went to The Hague where his personal information was recorded. Apparently, his great grandfather's information was incorrectly recorded in that the "van" portion of Ad's great grandfather's family name was not recorded in the City's records.

Ad's great grandfather married in The Hague and his children received their father's last name, but without the "van." In about 1952, Ad reviewed the Town of Breda's records of administration. He found that his great grandfather's paternal family name really was Van Laarhoven. He wanted to reacquire the "van" as part of his family name, but at the time, he did not have the money to hire a lawyer and later, he realized that it wasn't important to reacquire the "van" as part of his family because Ad knew he belonged to the same Van Laarhoven family.

Ad's research on the Van Laarhoven families covered more than a millennium. The character, nature, and difficulty in ascertaining the content of source material varied greatly. He encountered difficulty in conducting his research due to his inability to read handwriting in the old language, which changed over time to what is now the present way the Dutch language is written. The Dutch language originated from the "Old-Saksisch" language (the language of the old Germans / Teutons) from which evolved several languages including German, Danish, Norwegian and Swedish. The Dutch language arose approximately during the 11th Century in the environ northwest of Flandria, southwest Brabant and Holland. Ad learned to read the "Old Saxon Dutch Language," which enabled him to read documents covering the period from 1000-1400. This was necessary in order to obtain information about the Van Laarhoven families' forefathers. Ad had to

know the historical background for each area where the various people lived and the landscape's topography during the periods in question. The landscape changed over time. For example, the western part of the "Lowlands" was below sealevel during the period from 300 through 800 and it was not possible to live there. The former inhabitants withdrew to the eastern part of the "Lowlands."

Ad's research indicates the Van Laarhoven families' ancestors were Vikings who established themselves first in Breda at about the end of the Viking and Carolingian era. According to Ad, history in the Netherlands confirms this point. Now people know that the Van Laarhoven family tree is the oldest family tree in the Netherlands, even old noble families cannot go back in history to the 13th and 14th Centuries.

I added a synopsis of history in Chapter One. The history leads up to and includes the Vikings' arrival in Western Europe. I added the history along with Ad's explanation in order to put the Van Laarhoven story in perspective. The history is not intended to be a complete or detailed history. It is intended as a very brief overview with which to establish a frame of reference for viewing the Van Laarhoven's ancestors' arrival in the Netherlands and to give the reader a sense of the times.

Lawrence Reinhold

PREFACE

My name is Lawrence Reinhold. Carl Oliver and Josephine Mary (Van Laarhoven) Reinhold are my parents.

My journey into our family history occurred by chance. It started with Mom's book about her life. She bought a computer and printer, and starting typing. Mom did not know anything about computers or software. Her computer apparently overwrote part of her data files for some reason. The overwritten data files caused Mom to lose part of her book. Mom printed all the pages as she wrote, so she had her book in its entirety. One day Mom called me and asked if I would help her straighten out her book. I had no idea how much work I was in for when I agreed to help her. Mom gave me her hard copy, the electronic files that survived, and pictures and documents that she wanted included in her book. I burned through hundreds of hours trying to reorganize her electronic data to match her hard copy. I finally gave up. In the ended, I bought a scanner and software. I scanned her entire hard copy into a word processor format. The scanning software was not too reliable. It took hundreds of hours to match Mom's hard copy to the electronic file for her scanned book. At the time, scanners were relatively new and expensive. It was not easy connecting the scanner to my office computer network and it was expensive. I learned to run scanning software for pictures and text. I scanned her photos and documents, which of course I scanned incorrectly, so later I had to rescan almost every item because I scanned them in too low a resolution, or the size was too small, or the color was wrong, or I scanned the item in the wrong format.

In all, Mom's book was a mess. At best, her book was a rough first draft. There were large gaps between the times when she wrote. Mom did not go back and read what she wrote before starting to write again. She simply started writing. So, there was a lot of duplicative commentary covering the same event or period. I called Mom as I worked on her book. I asked about the chronology of events and wording. Every time I called, Mom would immediately start with, "Don't you change what I wrote!" I always assured Mom that I did not change what she wrote. I explained that the text did not read right, or did not make sense, or the chronology was wrong, and so on. I did not "change what Mom wrote." I eliminated duplicative text. I move extraneous text to footnotes. I corrected the chronological order, sentence structure, word order, grammar, and tense. I slowly combined paragraphs. I sent Mom various drafts of her book over the years for her review. The work took thousands of hours; actually, it took years. Then, I started inserting her photos and documents into the word processing files. I soon realized I had huge files that crashed the software and corrupted the files. In the end, I hired a graphics and computer person to help me.

The graphics and computer person recommended that I start over using professional layout and graphics software. She recommended very expensive professional layout and graphics software to process the graphic files once I scanned them. The graphics person told me what the graphic files parameters should be and the computer person taught me how to scan the items within those parameters. Once I upgrade my software and hardware, I learned to operate all the software and hardware. I did the entire layout for Mom's book. I converted Mom's text from word processing software to layout software. Once I completed my work, I gave the graphic and layout files to my graphic's person to professionalize.

At the time, hard drives were not large enough to hold all the graphic files, and larger hard drives were very expensive. Also, mobile data storage devices could not hold large graphic files, or not many of them, so it was very difficult to move files from one computer to another and to back up the data. The computers also lacked the power and memory to process the material effectively. The network cards were slow, which made transfering large files and large amounts of data very time consuming. I continually upgraded my computers, including my network hardware and software, so they processed the work or processed it faster.

Eventually, I compiled the last three chapters of Mom's book from her letters, email, and cards that she sent to me over the years, and from conversation I had with Mom. I first collected and sorted a huge volume of documents before I started scanning her letters and email, and I typed in the text from her cards. I sent Mom drafts of the last three chapters for her review. I asked Mom to place quotes at the beginning of each chapter as she had done throughout her book. That entire process took almost a year and did not include editing the text. Then I add pictures. It took several years to complete those three chapters.

The families' photo history, including historic documents, was as difficult to amass as the families' factual history and more expensive. Family members had old family pictures and negatives. I collected their pictures, documents and hundreds of negatives. I could not keep all the items. Most of the photos were one of a kind, which included family photos in Mom and my sibling's possession. I took selected prints to a professional photo company and had high quality copy negatives made. I had prints made from the copy negatives and I scanned the original pictures. Then I returned the original pictures to their owners. I bought a light box and looked through hundreds of old negatives until my eyeballs fell out. I selected negatives to make individual prints and to make group images on proof sheets. I scanned and individualized all the images in a layout program so I could add captions for the photos. Then I sent the layouts to family members and asked if they could identify the individuals and locations shown in the pictures, and I asked them to write captions. This project took months up to probably two years to complete. I inserted captions on all the pictures using the information from family members and from information written on the backs of photos. Most of the people who helped identify the individuals and places in the pictures have passed away. I am very lucky to have started the project when I did, and to have obtained their assistance in recording their knowledge. Much if not most of the family's photo history would have been lost without their help.

Working on the family photos and including the captions for the photos, moved my interest away from Mom's book and toward doing family research. I now knew who my ancestors were. I just did not know anything about them. I hired many researchers around the United States and one in Sweden to research family members. It took many years to compile the research. I spent a year or two reading numerous books on old European history, and considerable early American history for the areas where my ancestors lived. Reading history helped me understand their lives, and why and how they moved to the United States from Europe and why they moved across the United States. Eventually, I wrote up the research in several books and included the pictures. That process took over fifteen years of continual effort. Some research only arrived recently, mostly because it took time to realize research was missing from the books and to find a researcher to look for the missing material, and for the data to become available on the internet.

Mom's book did not have any information about Dad prior to Dad marrying Mom, or certainly not much. I told Mom that she should add information about Dad. She did and a good portion of that information came from my family research. I became interested in researching the Reinhold family history primarily because the Reinhold side of the family was supposed to have had a different last name and no one seemed to know what it was. Also, I was interested in finding the Indian, which I never did find. It was my understanding that Grandma (Decker) Reinhold was supposed to be one-quarter Indian. I even had my DNA tested following the mother's side of the DNA looking for the Indian. The problem with my test was it followed Mom's DNA back in time, and not Grandma (Decker) Reinhold's. I should have tested one of Dad's sisters' DNA. After I received the results showing no references to Indian markers, I asked how to find the markers. The DNA testing facility told me to have DNA from a male Decker run in order to find the Indian markers on the father's side of the DNA.

Still, the biggest challenge lay in handling the graphic files. There are about 2,000 graphic files. They consist of photos and documents. I bought a used Apple external hard drive for my graphic's person so she had a bigger hard drive to hold files. At the time, it cost me \$500, a huge sum of money. She cleaned, sized, and included about 1,500 graphics files in the books' layout. At some point, the hard drive died causing all the files to be lost. I finally completed all the pictures to be included in the family books after some considerable effort using backed up files stored on cds and five years later, Again, I inserted the lost files in the layouts, which meant most of the layouts had to be resized and some aspects had to be reconstructed. I also inserted additional pictures and documents. I could not complete the books until all the historical documents were discovered, scanned, cleaned, and included in the books. Processing the graphics files, even with professional help, was a huge project separate and distinct from the research portion, the writing portion, and obtaining the pictures.

I wrote four books on my family history, in addition to and while working on Mom's book. The Reinhold, Decker and Van Laarhoven books each cover a number of families. My book is about growing up on our farm. In a way, it is a campion book to Mom's book. The two should be read together. La Verne (Van Laarhoven) Zastrow did a lot of research on the Van Laarhoven family, but her work was not written up until I included the information in this book. I have piles of documents and email from researchers. I read all the research, organized it, made sense of it, and wrote it up in a fashion that hopefully is interesting and so others can find the same historical information. My investment in learning and the money spent on Mom's book was spread across those other books. I used many of the same pictures in the other

books, the computer hardware and software remained, and once I learned how to scan and use the appropriate layout and graphics software for Mom's book, it did not take me as long to work on the additional books. I have to admit; I had a lot to learn about writing and printing a book.

One of the most interesting aspects of the Van Laarhoven book was obtaining the information from Montana. Mom and La Verne spoke of their father's activities as a cowboy in Montana. They spoke of their father and grandfather (Cornelius) living in Montana, but not where or why. They also spoke of the Van Laarhoven boys running a herd of horses through Medford's down town area, which they brought by train from Montana.

One day, on a whim, I searched the federal homestead records database. The government data base had only recently become available through the internet. I had no expectation of finding anything. But to my absolute shock, three of the Van Laarhoven names showed up has having homestead filings. Mom and La Verne never spoke of the Van Laarhovens' homesteading in Montana, so I could not believe what I saw. I thought the homestead information was probablly associated with other individuals, but I requested the actual documents anyway. There was no mistaking who the documents related to when I read through them. All the documents I requested are contained in Chapter Two. Finding this material was the highlight of all my Van Laarhoven family research.

Mom always spoke about her father's family, the Van Laarhoven family. We knew a lot about that family. We also heard a lot about the Rothamer family, my mother's maternal side of the family. Of course, when Mom spoke of these families, there was nothing but praise both in the tone of her voice and the words that she used to describe the families – hard workers, no drinking, good Catholics, endured hardships, and so on. We heard a little about the Decker family (Dad's mother's side of the family), but mostly regarding how Carl Oscar Reinhold (Dad's father) moved his family from Iowa to Wisconsin to get away from the Deckers. We heard there was supposed to be American Indian mixed in our blood that came from the Decker side, but not who, how, where or why. Usually the commentary revolved around the Decker side's drinking and their shiftless ways. Dad never said anything. According to Mom, the Reinhold family did not discuss family history with their children, neither did they keep many records, nor did they write down much family history.

The Reinhold and Malm family histories, which are described in the Reinhold book, are a compilation of information that Mom wrote down over the years, recent genealogical research that I did, and recollections from Mom, Dad, Lucille (Reinhold) Kerns, Hazel (Reinhold) Moore, Dorothy (Reinhold) Nicholas, Gladisy Fuller, Evelyn (Reinhold) Peterson, and Sandra (Lundquist) Combs. I worked with these folks to compile their recollections of what was said in the past regarding the families. I used many genealogical researchers, including Lylia Hare, to look for information regarding Dad's ancestors. I personally did a lot of research, too. After I wrote up the material, I realized I did not have references for the Swedish research. I sent my work back to the Swedish researcher and asked him to give me the microfilm references for the material. He did and I added the references to what I had written. Then some months later, I realized that I had not set him all the research. Consequently, some of my writing in the Reinhold book does not contain references to the microfilm from which the information came.

The books would not have been possible without the burst of computer technology and the arrival of the internet that occurred during that fifteen-year period when I worked on the books. The internet and email allowed me to access people and data that were otherwise unavailable to me, for example, all the Swedish research and the federal homestead database. The advances in computer technology allowed me to do work I would have had to pay professionals to do. Originally, I planned to print all the books in hard copy using a professional printer and graphics person. I planned to write the text, but I expected the graphics person to process all the pictures and handle the layout. I also expect the graphics person to work with the printer in printing the final books. I obtained several bids over a 5-10 year period. The quotes were always high, actually too high to make printing a small number of the books realistic. By the time I was finally ready to print the books, technology had progressed to the point where I could prepare the books (text, graphics, & layout) in an electronic format myself. Printing them in an electronic format was realistic and perhaps preferred. Certainly, it was substantially less expensive. In the end, I prepared the books in an electronic format compatible for commercial printing, printing using a home computer, or reading electronically. I burned the electronic files to DVDs and sent them to family members. None of this was possible when I started working on the books.

I believe La Verne captured the essence of family research best when she said, "After all these years, I think the person who gains the most from the research is the person who did the research." I spoke with other people about family research. One person was the fellow who help me make copy negatives and prints of the old family photos. He had just finished compiling and printing old family photos for his family. He said in reference to family research, "No good deed goes unpunished" and then he proceeded to tell me of his ordeal. My own thought is, never do work for free. Then, why did I do it and for free? Well, it caught my interest, especially the old photos. I wondered about the people, and the trials and tribulations which they endured. At the time I was representing foreign nationals immigrating to the United States. I could see the burdens they endured. I listened to their reasons for immigrating. I wanted to understand, or at least to try to understand my ancestors' reasons, and learn something about them. I also did the work for those who will come after me. I have no children, but there will be others like me. They will wonder as I did.

I cannot say that I regret the inquiry into my family history, or the work required to create the books. I worked over fifteen years on the material and spent at least \$20,000, not to mention travel costs, or the number of software programs and computer hardware which I bought and had to learn, or the number of times the hardware and software changed over that fifteen-year period. Tanya Tan (who herself immigranted from Malaysia) and I travelled to parts of the United States looking for family graves to collect information on those identified by their markers. We took photos of gravestones. We met with and collected photos from family members. I learned a lot about my family history from those folks. I spent hundreds of hours talking with extended family members and researchers by phone. I conversed by email and regular mail with them. I worked with many different people to collect and compile the information in the books. Just managing a project of that size was an experience in itself. Learning my family history was interesting particularly when read in conjunction with early European and early American history. Researching my ancestors' lives (including their wealth, religiosity, and children) brought insight, particularly in the context of world events. It was easy to see how world events devastated individual and family lives, especially economic events. I could see a young man's aspirations wiped out by events so beyond his control that he and his family appeared to be nothing more than leaves blown away by a hurricane. The historic information definitely changed how I view an individual's life. Still, though it was interesting, exciting, informative, and a challenge, I would never do it again, not ever!

INTRODUCTION

* WHERE OUR ROOTS WERE TRANSPLANTED *

In 1972 I had the opportunity to travel abroad and one of the places I wanted to visit was a stop over for awhile in the Netherlands. At that time, I only wished to walk on the streets where my father walked and hopefully see his name in records either in the church of his baptism or in the Gemeentehuis, where I'd find the record of his birth. I found both, plus many marvelous families related to my father. This was followed with a great surge of interest in background and lineage. Tracing my roots to the low lands across the sea was made easier by learning of and meeting a man that has researched and classified the Van Laarhoven family back to it's beginning in the 1300, and the beginning of Van Laarhoven.

I have searched and asked family members to feed me information of the family of Cornelius Van Laarhoven and his wife Jacoba Wouters, who immigrated to America in year 1911. Ellis Island in New York Harbor was the entry of my family to America. They were nine Van Laarhoven's, among some 12 million immigrants to first set foot on American soil. On Liberty Island nearby, under the Statue of Liberty must have been an impressive site to these new Americans, to be.

As Americans we are all immigrants, a fact we often forget. (Even the Indians whom we call, "native" Americans probably emigrated from Asia in a much earlier time.) Perhaps nowhere in the United States can one learn best of the feelings of our forbears than on Ellis Island. Just the sound of the name of the Island brings to many, echoes of the confusion, joy, hope, and fear that millions of immigrants who landed there felt in their hearts. Through its doors passed an average of more than 2,000 immigrants a day for a period of thirty years. In the peak years of 1903 to 1914 sometimes as many as 7,000 were processed in a 24 hour period on this little 27 acre of land. Many of the immigrants dreaded to set foot on Ellis Island for they had heard some of the stories of this place which had come to be known as the "Island of Tears" for many reasons. For some it/had meant rejections, for they were found to have a communicable disease and were Shipped back to the land from which they came. Sometimes families were split this way. If a child under 10 was rejected, one of the parents was required to return to the native land with that child. My Father had a rash on his body (no doubt "hives" from a case of nerves) and was kept on Ellis Island for 24 hour observation before the family could bring him on the main land.

Others ran into difficulties on Ellis Island because at every turn someone tried to take advantage of these "green horns". Not knowing the language, weary and tired after weeks spent in steerage, hungry, confused, they were an easy prey for the shysters who wanted to do them out of the little money they carried on their persons, or even their luggage in which they carried all their earthly possessions. No wonder they refused to check their luggage and instead carried it through the long lines all day.

Finally, after passing the several examinations, the immigrants who received the coveted "landing cards" reached the end of the long passageway where there is the welcome sign, "New York" with an arrow pointing toward the ferry that would take them to the mainland and then to purchase railroad tickets to their destinations.

A hope I have, is to travel one day to visit Ellis Island, Liberty Island and get a close look at the Statue of Liberty who since 1884 has greeted everyone including the family Van Laarhoven, coming into New York Harbor. I should like to see the records of my family, a special interest. Also I should like to read the

words of Emma Lazarus, written in 1883 to honour this statue given to us by the people of France.

"Give me your tired, your poor,
your huddled masses yearning to
breathe free.
The wretched refuse of your teeming
shore.
Send these, the homeless, tempest-tost,
to me.
I lift my lamp beside the golden door."

After leaving New York the Van Laarhoven's ventured to the Fox River Valley, most suredly to join other Dutch friends and families from Noord-Brabant. Soon they traveled to Malta, Montana to homestead the land and immediately took out papers with the intent to become citizens of the United States of America.

This new family came to America and became farmers, cowboys, soldiers, musicians, laborers and business people. They married, raised families and were among the many helping to build America.

My father instilled in me a pride in our name and our heritage. I am grateful for the experience of searching family records, meeting the family here and across the sea, for it has given me a sense of identity. I would like to dedicate these records, findings and my thoughts to my wonderful father, Crijfogonus Ambrosius Martinus Van Laarhoven.

Crijfogonus, meaning Christopher.

Ambrosius, from the word ambrosia, something pleasing to the taste and smell. Martinus, whom we know as Martin.

Signed and compiled by:

La Verne Mary Zastrow-Van Laskowen

CHAPTER ONE

Tribes of Western Europe And The Viking Conquest

The Teutons originated in the area called Turanta, now Turkey-Iraq-Iran and arrived in Western Europe in about 1000 B.C. They came by following the Danube River and populated northern Europe. There journey took 1000 years and they arrived in the area surrounding Vienna. The Teutons split in two nations after they arrived: the Celts in the southwest and the Germans in the northeast. The borderline between the two nations was the Rhine River and a vast forest named Kolenwoud. This area was situated at about the present day border between France and Belgium. The Celts' eastern border was the Alps and below this ridge lived people from the Greek, Italian and Balkan groups. The Celts crossed the Straight of Dover and inhabited England and Ireland.

Early German society was organized into tribes that "emphasized the relations and loyalties of kinship rather than citizenship." Some tribes became large enough to be referred to as groups or nations.² The tribal leaders were usually chosen from the same family, which established hereditary succession.³

The German tribes lived separately throughout the entire northeast portion of Europe. Three German tribes lived in the area of present day Netherlands. Their names are known from the Romans. The Frisiones lived in the western and northern parts. Later they were called the Friezen. The Bataves lived in the river delta (middle). The Taxanders lived beneath the river delta (present day Brabant). During the Roman period (0 to 100 A.D.), the Roman border with the German tribes was along the Rhine River in present day Netherlands.

The Romans crossed the Alps in about 100 B.C. under Caesar's command and conquered the Celts in present day France, England and Ireland. When Caesar entered the German area, he found the Germans were more difficult to conquer. The German tribes fought against the Romans for centuries. The Roman legions were defeated several times by the united German tribes. Recent historical discoveries revealed that the coastal lands of Western Europe (Flandria and the Netherlands) stood under seawater from about 300 to 800, which provides the reason why the Romans withdrew from present day Netherlands in about 270 to a point behind a line from Boulogne to Brussels and Maastricht.

Eventually the Roman Empire in the west crumbled. In 410, the Visigoth king, Alaric, marched on Rome and sacked the city. In 455, the Vandals pillaged Rome for two weeks. In 476, the Roman Empire came to an end in the west with the death of the last Roman Emperor in the west, and the imperial insignia was sent east to Constantinople. In that year, the farmland of the Roman Empire of the west was reconfigured into six large Teutonic kingdoms of which one was the Franks with their various principalities. Interspersed were three or four remnants of the old Rome Empire, and there were some other groups.

Carlton J.H. Hayes, Marshall Whithed Baldwin, Charles Woolsey Cole, <u>History of Western Civilization</u> (New York: The Macmillan Company, 1962), p. 63.

² Hayes et al., p. 63.

³ Hayes et al., p. 63.

⁴ From the name Taxanders came the later name of Brabant, Taxandria.

Gerald Simons, <u>Barbarian Europe</u> (Times Inc., 1968), pp. 36-37; Hayes et al., p. 66.

⁶ Hayes et al., p. 68.

⁷ Sir Charles Oman, K.B.E., <u>The Dark Ages 476-918</u> (T. And A. Constable Ltd., 1959), p. 3; Jacques Le Goff, <u>Medieval Civilization 400-1500</u> (New York: Barnes & Nobels Book, 2000), p. 20.

⁸ Hayes et al., p. 69.

⁹ Oman, p. 5.

¹⁰ Oman, pp. 5-6.

The Teutonic kingdoms' activities in the 5th and 6th Centuries can generally be consolidated in to the activities of two groups, namely the western and eastern. ¹¹ The eastern group's activities are left out of this discussion for the most part. The western group loosely consisted of the Franks, Visigoth or Goths, Burgundian and Suevian. ¹² The Franks ¹³ were the strongest tribe and by about 450, the Franks were "divided into two main hordes: the Salians and Ripurians" ¹⁴ Each of the various tribes in each horde was ruled by a king. ¹⁵ Despite this simplification, there were many tribes that are not mentioned here, and a great deal of slaughter occurred as they fought among themselves for supremacy or simply for a larger kingdom.

It is necessary to briefly describe a Frankish kingdom's government in order to understand events that led to the rise of individuals to power in a Frankish kingdom. The realm was governed by two groups of ministers: the royal household and the provincial governors. ¹⁶ The chief of the royal household was called the mayor of the palace. ¹⁷ The mayor of the palace was the king's first servant. ¹⁸ This person was the king's alter-ego with respect to matters of war, justice and administration. ¹⁹ These individuals gained considerable power over time to the point where they practically substituted for the kings, or in some cases deposed a king and took his place. ²⁰

The provincial government, as distinct from the central government, was headed by a count or a duke under the Frankish system of government.²¹ The Frankish realm was divided into countships and each generally consisted of a tribal district or city, depending on whether the area at issue was originally organized under the old Frankish or Roman system.²² In certain situations serval countships were united under a duke, especially on the Frankish frontier where a strong united defense was necessary.²³ The counts and dukes were both administrative and military officials.²⁴

The term Merovigian refers to a family name, the House of the Merovigians or the House of Chlodovech.²⁵ The words Merovigian Dynasty refers to the time period during which the Merovigian royal family ruled the Frankish kingdom.²⁶ The Merovigian kings were despotic rulers who faced more danger from their ambitious relatives than from their subjects, unless of course they did something that was extremely unbearable for their subjects to tolerate.²⁷ Eventually the Merovigian royal house was overthrown by the Carolingians.²⁸

¹¹ Oman, p. 6.

¹² Oman, p. 6.

The meaning of Francs was dapper, which means "braves."

¹⁴ Oman, p. 56; Hayes et al., p. 63.

¹⁵ Oman, p. 56.

¹⁶ Oman, p. 123.

¹⁷ Oman, p. 123; Hayes et al., p. 117.

Oman, p. 123; Robert S. Lopez, The Birth of Europe (M. Evans And Company, Inc., 1972), p.44.

¹⁹ Oman, p. 123; Lopez, p. 44.

²⁰ Oman, p. 123; Lopez, p. 44.

²¹ Oman, p. 124.

²² Oman, p. 124.

²³ Oman, p. 124.

²⁴ Oman, p. 124

Oman, pp. 56, 58, 134; Le Goff, p. 19; Diether Raff, <u>A History of Germany From The Medieval Empire To Present</u>, trans. Bruce Little (Berg Publishers, 1988) p. 7; Morris Bishop, <u>The Middle Ages</u> (New York: American Heritage Press, 1970) p.10.

Oman, pp. 56, 58, 134; Le Goff, pp. 21, 23; Hayes et al., pp. 117.

²⁷ Oman, p. 122.

²⁸ Oman, p. 325.

The term Carolingian refers to "one of the ambitious landowning families that joined other nobles in undermining the authority of the ever-weakening Merovigian royal family."²⁹ The Carolingians originated in the northeastern section of the Merovingian kingdom in a subkingdom known as Austrasia.³⁰ The Carolingians eventually gain control over the office of the mayor of the place³¹ and in 751, they overthrew the last Merovigian king, Childerich III, with the Pope's approval.³² The Carolingian Period covers a period from about 750 through 900.³³ Sir Charles Oman wrote that for all practical purposes the Carolingian line died out in 888 when Charles the Fat died and eventually Count Odo's line took over.³⁴

The word Franks refers to a race.³⁵ The Franks were "one of the more backward of the Teutonic races."³⁶ The Franks constituted "a confederacy of the marsh - tribes."³⁷ Both the Merovigian and Carolingian families belonged to the Frankish race.³⁸ The Frankish conquest led to firmly placing power in the king.³⁹ The Frankish empire was too large for the general populace to check the king's decisions.⁴⁰ The king took council from "high officers of the household, bishops, and provincial governors" of his choice.⁴¹ Generally speaking, the Franks lived in and took control over the lowlands of Toxandria, an area that was eventually called Brabant and Guelders, and that had been controlled by the Romans.⁴² The Roman legions in this area grew weak over time, and the Romans allowed the area to the north and west of Treveri, Colonia, Agrippina and Mogunitiacum (the present day area of Trier, Köln and Mainz) to come under the Frank's control more or less by simply leaving the area.⁴³ The Franks firmly controlled the area of the Scheldt, Meuse and lower Rhine Rivers by the middle of the 5th Century.⁴⁴

"In the third quarter of the 5th Century, the most important of the Frankish chiefs of the Merovigian line was a prince of the Salians named Childerich. 45 He died in 481, leaving his throne to his sixteen-year-old son and heir, a prince named Chlodovech," Chlodwig, Clovis or Clovis I. 46 Clovis I "rose from tribal chief to sole leader of the Salian Franks by dint of patience and murder" with the assistance of the Catholic Church. 47 He is described as a "sanguinary ruffian, murderer, and traitor." 48 He is also described as morally far worse than any founder of the Teutonic kingdoms. 49 The Salian Franks, under Clovis I, took control of Gaul by defeating the Roman Syagrius at Soisson in 486. 50 Clovis I took control over southwest Germany by defeating the Romans, Alamans, Burgundians, Thuringians and Visigoths. 51 Clovis I conquered the other Frankish principalities and united all the Frankish states under him in about 510. 52 Clovis I was the Merovigian King of the Franks from 481-511. 53

```
29 Hayes et al., pp. 117-118.
```

³⁰ Hayes et al., pp. 117-118.31 Hayes et al., pp. 117-118.

³² Oman, p. 325.

John B. Harrison and Richard E. Sullivan, <u>A Short History of Western Civilization</u>, 3rd ed. (Alfred A. Knopf, Inc., 1971), p. 281.

³⁴ Hayes et al., p. 122.

³⁵ Oman, p. 56.

³⁶ Oman, p. 56.

³⁷ Oman, p. 55.

³⁸ Oman, pp. 55-64, 111-128, 158-159, 166-167, 178-180, 256-271, 413; Le Goff, pp. 21, 23.

³⁹ Oman, p. 122.

⁴⁰ Oman, p. 122.

⁴¹ Oman, p. 122.

⁴² Oman, p. 55.

⁴³ Oman, p. 56.

⁴⁴ Oman, p. 56.

⁴⁵ Oman, p. 58.

⁴⁶ Oman, p. 58; Raff, p. 7; Bishop, p.10; Le Goff, p. 19.

⁴⁷ www.historychannel.com

⁴⁸ Oman, p. 64.

⁴⁹ Oman, p. 64.

⁵⁰ Oman, pp. 57-59, 64; Lopez, p.34; Le Goff, p. 19.

⁵¹ Oman, p. 64; Lopez, p.34.

⁵² Oman, pp. 58-64; Raff, p. 7.

⁵³ Oman, pp. 58, 64; Raff, p. 7; Le Goff, p. 19; Lopez, p. 34.

Clovis I's united kingdom did not last long after his death in 511.54 The Frankish kings regarded their kingdoms as property and upon their deaths, their kingdoms were divided among the kings' descendants as part of their estates. 55 Clovis I left four sons: Theuderick I, Chlodomer, Childebert and Chlothor. 56 When Colvis I died, Theuderick took the old kingdom of the Ripuarian Franks with the new Frankish settlements east of the Rhine and half of Aguitaine.⁵⁷ Chlothar received the old territory that belonged to the Salian Franks.⁵⁸ Cholodomer received Oreleans and Childebert received Paris.⁵⁹ Clovis I's empire increased through the warring of his four sons to include Burgundy, Thuringia, Provence and Bavaria. 60 Later, Clovis I's empire was reunited under his son, Chlothor, due to the deaths of Chlothor's nephews who died without heirs. 61 The Frankish Empire under Chlothor achieved its full growth and retained its shape until the fall of the Merovigian Dynasty.⁶²

Sir Charles Oman wrote:63

Chlothar was the worst of his house. It will be remembered how his career had begun by the brutal murder of his nephews. It was destined to end by an even greater atrocity. His undutiful son, Chramn, though pardoned in 558, rebelled again in 560, with the aid of the Bretons of Armorica. Chlothar pursued, defeated, and caught the rebellious prince. Then he bound him, with his wife and his young sons, to pillars of a wooden house, and burnt them alive by firing the building. This shocking deed roused even the brutal Franks to horror, and it was noted as the judgment of heaven that the king died exactly a year after he had given his heir to the flames. The wicked old man's body, however, was buried in great state in the church of St. Medard, as though he had been the best of sovereigns (561). His kingdom fell to his four sons, destined to a new division just fifty years after its first partition among the sons of Chlodovech.

Chlothar's four surviving sons were Charibert, Guntram, Chilperich and Sigibert.⁶⁴ At Chlothor's death in 561, his four surviving sons divided his kingdom - the Frankish Empire. 65 Then, Charibert died in 567 and his land was divided among his three surviving brothers.⁶⁶ The division of Chlothor's kingdom among his four remaining sons and the strife between the three remaining decedents of Chlothor resulted in five generations of civil war with horrific happenings the likes of which had not been recorded in Europe.⁶⁷

Eventually, Chilperich and Sigibert married two very beautiful and capable sisters. 68 Chilperich had his wife murdered and then proceeded to marry his favorite concubine within a few days of his wife's death.⁶⁹ The result was forty years of war between the two brothers as Sigibert and his wife avenged Sigibert's wife's sister's death. 70 The effect of the wars was to partition the Frankish Empire into Austrasia - the Eastern kingdom that consisted of "the Borders of Bavaria and Thuringia as far as the Meuse and Scheldt" Rivers;⁷¹ and Neustria, the New Western Kingdom or Western Franks, the borders of which "ran from Meuse and Scheldt as far as Loire."72

Oman, pp. 58-59, 64; Le Goff, p. 19. 54

⁵⁵ Le Goff, p. 45; Hayes et al., p. 117.

⁵⁶ Oman, pp. 111, 166.

⁵⁷ Oman, p. 112.

⁵⁸ Oman, p. 112.

⁵⁹ Oman, p. 112.

⁶⁰ Oman, p. 121.

⁶¹ Oman, pp. 120-121.

⁶² Oman, p. 121.

⁶³ Oman, p. 121.

Oman, pp. 159-161. 64

⁶⁵ Oman, pp. 158-159.

Oman, pp. 160-161. 66

⁶⁷ Oman, p. 159. 68 Oman, pp. 161-162.

⁶⁹ Oman, p. 161.

Oman, pp. 161-162. 70

⁷¹ Oman, p. 162.

Oman, p. 162.

Sigibert was quite successful in waging war against his brother, Chilperich, even slaying Chilperich's son and causing Chilperich to flee to Tournay where he secluded himself.⁷³ Chliperich's wife hired assassins to kill Sigibert.⁷⁴ The assassins succeeded when disguised as messengers, they stabbed Sigibert to death as they conveyed their message.⁷⁵ Sigibert's wife and infant son were imprisoned after Sigibert's murder.⁷⁶ The four year old escaped death when his mother lowered the boy out of his prison window to waiting supporters.⁷⁷ The nobles of the East Frankish realm vowed not to support Sigibert's murder. They took the unheard-of-step in Mervovigian lore of saluting the four year-old boy as their king.⁷⁸ This step began the diminution of the king's power created by Chlothor.⁷⁹

Chilperich was murdered in 561, stabbed to death by an unknown hand.⁸⁰ His wife's children had all died, but she gave birth to a new son four months prior to Chilperich's death.⁸¹ At this point, both Austrasia and Neustria were ruled by an infant and young child.⁸²

Sigibert's son died at the age of twenty-six, leaving two infant sons to rule. 83 Their grandmother acted as regent. 84 The death of Sigibert's son further degraded the king's power as that power was disbursed to the nobles. 85 In a long story of battle and intrigue, Sigibert's two grandsons died with one brother killing the other and the surviving brother dying of dysentery in 613, five months after he had his brother murdered. 86 Once again Sigibert's wife had to raise, defend and support a child, her great-grandson, who was the King of Austrasia and Burgundy. 87

Shortly after being announced king, Sigibert's great-grandson's subjects contacted the West Frankish king and requested that the king invaded the East Frankish kingdom. Represent the West Frankish king that he would not meet opposition and he did not. Represent the East Frankish army joined the West's. Sigibert's spouse and great-grandson were captured. By this point in time, the wicked queen of the West had died, but Sigibert's wife and great-grandson were brought before the wicked queen's son, the King of Neustria, Chlothar II. When present to Chlothar, the following transpired.

'Here is the woman,' he cried, 'by whose intrigues and wars ten princes of the Franks have come to their deaths' [Footnote not included] and he bade his soldiers scourge the old queen, and then bind her hands and feet to the heels of a wild horse, who dragged her among stones and rocks till her body was torn limb from limb. The boy Sigibert and his younger brother Corbo were strangled.⁹³

Though Chlothar II became the king of the entire Frankish Empire by murdering Sigibert's wife and great-grandson, he had very little real power as king. He gave up most of his power when he joined with the Austrasians and Burgundians to defeat Sigibert's wife and great-grandson. From that point on, the power of the counts and the mayors of the palace who were to exercise real power among the Franks, not the kings.

⁷³ Oman, p. 163.

⁷⁴ Oman, p. 164.

⁷⁵ Oman, p. 164.

⁷⁶ Oman, p. 164.

⁷⁷ Oman, p. 164.

⁷⁸ Oman, p. 164.

⁷⁹ Oman, p. 122.

⁸⁰ Oman, p. 169. 81 Oman, p. 169.

⁸² Oman, pp. 165-169.

⁸³ Oman, p. 171.

⁸⁴ Oman, p. 171.

⁸⁵ Oman, pp. 171-172.

⁸⁶ Oman, p. 173.

⁸⁷ Oman, p. 174.

⁸⁸ Oman, p. 174.

⁸⁹ Oman, p. 174.

⁹⁰ Oman, p. 174. 91 Oman, p. 174.

⁹¹ Oman, p. 174. 92 Oman, p. 174.

⁹³ Oman, p. 174.

⁹⁴ Oman, p. 176.

⁹⁵ Oman, p. 176.

⁹⁶ Oman, p. 175.

Chlothar II died in 628 and his son, Dagobert I, became ruler of all the Frankish kingdom. Dagobert I was the last Merovigian king who actively managed the affairs of the Frankish realm. Dagobert ruled the West Frankish kingdom since no strong mayor of the palace had come to power. This was not the case in the East-Frankish kingdom. Deppin of Landan, also known as Count Peppin, was appointed mayor of the palace. The sixteen years that Peppin ruled, he was "far more powerful in the Eastern Kingdom than Dagobert himself" who ruled both the Eastern and Western Kingdoms as king.

Dagobert I died in 638 and Peppin of Landon died in 639.¹⁰³ Dagobert left two young sons, Chlodovech II age six and Sigibert III age nine.¹⁰⁴ Dagobert's sons were the first of the "do-nothing-kings."¹⁰⁵ Peppin's son, Grimoald, sought the position as mayor of the palace, which resulted in three years of warring.¹⁰⁶ Finally Grimoald won.¹⁰⁷ Eventually Sigibert III reached manhood, and though he was the king, he left governance in Grimoald's hands.¹⁰⁸

King Sigibert III died in 656 leaving his son, Dagobert, age 8.¹⁰⁹ Dagobert was named after his grandfather.¹¹⁰ The Mayor of the Palace, Grimoald, sent Dagobert to a monastery and raised his own son, Childebert, to the throne.¹¹¹ The Austrasian nobles would not hear of that.¹¹² They captured Grimoald and took him to King Chlodovech II of Neustria, the brother of Sigibert III, who killed Grimoald using horrific tortures.¹¹³ A few months after killing Grimoald, Chlodovech II died leaving his very young son, Chlothar III, to rule as a child.¹¹⁴ Chlothar III had only been on the throne four years when the Eastern Franks decided they would have their own king again.¹¹⁵ The Austrasians crowned Childerich's younger brother, Chlothar, the King of the Eastern Franks.¹¹⁶ Thereafter both young boys, Chlothar III and Childerich I, ruled via the queen-mother, Bothildis.¹¹⁷ During their reign, the Mayor of the Place, Ebroin, ruled.¹¹⁸

Chlothar III died in 670 just prior to reaching manhood. 119 The resulting civil struggle brought Childerich I of Austrasia to the throne as King of all Franks, East and West. 120 Ebroin was placed in a monastery. 121 Childerich I was a puppet king controlled by the Austrasia Mayor of the Place, Wulfoald, and the Bishop, Leodegar. 122 Childerich I reigned for three years before he was murdered. 123 His murder resulted in anarchy, since he left an infant son. 124 The Mayor of the Austrasia Palace, Wulfoald, retrieved Dagobert from the monastery were he had been imprisoned after his father, King Sigibert III, died. 125 Ebroin escaped from captivity at the same time and through political maneuvering was elevated to the position of Mayor of Neustria. 126 One again the stage was set for civil war between Austrasia and Neustrisia or between the East and West Franks.

⁹⁷ Oman, p. 178. 98 Oman, p. 178. 99 Oman, p. 179. 100 Oman, p. 179. 101 Oman, p. 178-179; Harrison and Sullivan, p. 282. 102 Oman, p. 179. 103 Oman, p. 179. 104 Oman, pp. 256-257, 179. 105 Oman, p. 179. 106 Oman, p. 179. 107 Oman, p. 180. 108 Oman, pp. 180, 256. 109 Oman, p. 256. 110 Oman, p. 256. Oman, p. 256. 111 112 Oman, p. 256. Oman, p. 179. 113 114 Oman, p. 257. 115 Oman, p. 257. Oman, p. 257. 116 117 Oman, p. 257. 118 Oman, p. 257. 119 Oman, p. 258. 120 Oman, p. 258. Oman, p. 258. 121 Oman, p. 258. 122 123 Oman, p. 258. Oman, p. 259. 124 125 Oman, pp. 256, 259. 126 Oman, p. 259.

Ebroin went about conquering for three years.¹²⁷ Eventually he entered Austrasia, defeated its army and killed Dagobert.¹²⁸ Thus, Ebroin became the Mayor of Neustria, Burgundy and Austrasia, but he was murdered in 681.¹²⁹ The Austrasians took up arms under Peppin II at Ebroin's death.¹³⁰ Peppin II was also known as Peppin the Younger¹³¹ and Peppin of Herstal.¹³² Peppin II was the most popular Austrasian noble.¹³³ He conquered Neustrasia and proclaimed himself Mayor of the Palace both east and west.¹³⁴ He reigned for twenty-six years (688-714).¹³⁵ Peppin II's work was carried on by his son, Charles the Hammer, and to a far greater extent by his grandson, Charles the Great.¹³⁶ Various Merovigian puppet kings came and went during the period that Peppin II governed as Mayor of the Place.¹³⁷ Peppin II died in 714 and his illegitimate son, Carl, also known as Charles Martel and Charles the Hammer, rose to power and his father's position.¹³⁸ Charles Martel's step-mother put Charles in prison, but Charles escaped and with the support of nobles became a leader of the Austrasians.¹³⁹ He named himself Mayor of the Austrasia Place by 717 and placed a puppet king, Chlothar IV, on the thrown.¹⁴⁰ Charles the Hammer beat the Neustrain army in 718.¹⁴¹ At that point, Charles controlled both Neustrasia and Austrasia as Mayor of the Place, east and west.¹⁴² The Merovigian kings of Austrasia and Neustrasia died within a two year period of Charles the Hammer's victories.¹⁴³

Charles the Hammer died in 741.¹⁴⁴ He ruled from 719 to 741.¹⁴⁵ Charles' sons, Peppin (Peppin the Short¹⁴⁶) and Carloman, took control and fought to retain it.¹⁴⁷ It took them three years to solidify their control.¹⁴⁸ Peppin and Carloman liked each other, so Carloman abdicated his power in 747 and joined a monastery.¹⁴⁹ As a result, Peppin became Mayor of Austrasia and Neustrasia.¹⁵⁰ In 751, Peppin overthrew the last Merovigian king, Childerich III.¹⁵¹ Peppin accomplished the task by summoning the National Council of the Realm, which enthusiastically approved removing Childerich III and electing Peppin as King.¹⁵² To solidify his power as king, Peppin sought and received the Pope's approval.¹⁵³ Peppin was proclaimed King of the Franks by the Great Council of Franks in 751.¹⁵⁴

¹²⁷ Oman, p. 259.

¹²⁸ Oman, p. 259.

¹²⁹ Oman, p. 260.

¹³⁰ Oman, p. 260.

¹³¹ Oman, pp. 256-261.

Harrison and Sullivan, p. 282.

¹³³ Oman, p. 260.

¹³⁴ Oman, p. 260.

¹³⁵ Oman, pp. 260-261.

¹³⁶ Oman, pp. 260, 264.

¹³⁷ Oman, p. 264.

¹³⁸ Oman, pp. 260, 264-265.

¹³⁹ Oman, p. 265.

¹⁴⁰ Oman, p. 267.

¹⁴¹ Oman, p. 267.

¹⁴² Oman, p. 267.

¹⁴³ Oman, pp. 267-268.

¹⁴⁴ Oman, p. 269.

¹⁴⁵ Oman, p. 269.

¹⁴⁶ Oman, pp. 260, 322, 326-334.

Oman, pp. 260, 322, 323.

¹⁴⁸ Oman, p. 323.

¹⁴⁹ Oman, pp. 322, 324.

¹⁵⁰ Oman, p. 325.

¹⁵¹ Oman, p. 325.

¹⁵² Oman, p. 325.

¹⁵³ Oman, p. 325.

¹⁵⁴ Oman, p. 326.

Peppin the Short died in 768 and his son, Charles the Great, rose to power. Peppin had two sons, Charles and Carloman. His sons divided Peppin's kingdom upon his death and took their respective positions as kings. Carloman died in 771 and Charles took control of Carloman's realm. Charles the Great was also known as Charlemagne and Charles I. Charles the Great, King of the Franks, greatly expanded his empire and was crowned Emperor of the Romans in 800 by Pope Leo III on Christmas day. His crowning started the concept of the Holy Roman Empire. Lie During the second half of his reign, Charles placed his three grown sons in charge of three important sections of his realm. Lie His eldest son, Charles, was put in charge of Western Neustria. Peppin controlled Lombardy and Charles' youngest son, Louis, ran Aquitanie. Louis was also known as Louis the Pious. Charles used his three sons as executive managers and when he could not proceed on his own, he sent one of his three sons in his place. Louis the Pious was named co-emperor in 813. Louis the Pious succeeded to the throne after Charles the Great's death in 814. Louis the Pious, also known as Louis I, received the entire kingdom because his two brothers predeceased him.

Sir Charles Oman, K.B.E., described Louis the Pious as "a weak, good natured man, no longer in the first flower of his youth, whose meek virtues were far more suited to adorn a monastery than a palace. Utterly wanting in self-respect and determination, the slave of his wife, his chaplains, and bishops, a doting father and husband, and an over-liberal giver, he had one of those natures that are entirely unfit to bear responsibility, and are only happy when placed under the rule of a stronger will than their own."¹⁷⁰ Sir Charles goes on to explain, the "main feature of his reign of twenty-six years is the weary tale of his unwise dealings with his undutiful sons, and of the evils that ensued therefrom."¹⁷¹ Louis the Pious "was not as ruthless nor the charismatic leader that his father was."¹⁷²

In order to control his succession, and while Louis was alive, Louis partitioned his kingdom among his three sons from his first marriage. ¹⁷³ His sons, Louis, Pippin I and Lothair I, became co-emperors. ¹⁷⁴ Lothair I reigned from 843-855 and Louis the German from 843-876. ¹⁷⁵ Pippin I died in 838. ¹⁷⁶ Louis the Pious remarried after the death of his first wife and his second wife gave birth to a son, Charles the Bald, in 822. ¹⁷⁷ Louis the Pious tried to create a kingdom for Charles and that effort caused several revolts by his elder sons, Pepin I, Lothair I, and Louis the German, and caused grave problems for Louis the Pious' empire. ¹⁷⁸ Charles the Bald, also known as Charles or Charles II, eventually reigned from 843-877. ¹⁷⁹

¹⁵⁵ Oman, p. 260, 333-334. 156 Oman, p. 335. 157 Oman, p. 335. 158 Oman, p. 338-339. Eleanor L. Turk, The History of Germany (Greenwood Press, 1999), pp. 26-27. 159 Oman, pp. 335-336, 357-369, 372, 373. 160 161 Oman, p. 376. Oman, p. 359. 162 163 Oman, p. 359. 164 Oman, p. 359. 165 Oman, p. 383. 166 Oman, p. 359. 167 Oman, pp. 359, 383; Le Goff, p. 14. Oman, pp. 382, 383; Turk, pp. 31-32; Le Goff, p. 45; Hayes et al., p. 122. 168 169 Le Goff, p. 45; Hayes et al., p. 122. 170 Oman, p. 383. 171 Oman, p. 384. 172 Turk, p. 32. 173 Oman, pp. 388-389; Turk, p. 32. 174 Oman, pp. 388-389. 175 Oman, p. 406, 412. Oman, p. 413. 176 177 Oman, p. 391. 178 Oman, pp. 391, 393, 435. 179 Oman, p. 412.

"In 829, the fatal civil wars of the 9th Century began." Louis the Pious was overthrown by his sons from his first marriage. His sons put him in confinement and forced Louis' second wife to become a nun under threat of death. At the meeting of The Great Council of The Empire, Louis the Pious was reinstated as king since his sons' activities were not looked upon too highly. Louis forgave his sons and allowed them to return to their kingdoms where they immediately started conspiring against him. Louis the Pious' sons from his first marriage once again marched against him in the spring of 832. This time Louis the Pious was ready and proclaimed that two of his sons, Pippin I and Louis the German, forfeited their kingdoms because of the attack. He also proclaimed that his third son, Lothair, should be the sole heir to his empire, though at the time that Louis the Pious made the proclamation, he did not know that Lothair was a co-conspirator with his brothers. Louis the Pious also proclaimed that his son, Charles, would be crowed king of Aguitaire.

Louis the Pious' new partitioning of his kingdom made his situation worse.¹⁸⁹ His rebellious sons, including Lothair, marched against him and Louis the Pious' subjects were also unhappy with the partitioning.¹⁹⁰ Even Pope Gregory sold himself out to Louis the Pious' son, Lothair, and convinced Louis the Pious' nobles to turn against Louis or at least convinced them not to support Louis in his war against his sons.¹⁹¹ At the time for battle, Louis' army was demoralized and disbanded leaving Louis, his wife and his child victims to be sacked by Louis' son, Lothair.¹⁹² Louis was once again put under guard, his wife was again set to the nunnery and Charles earned a reprieve from blinding and ordination because he was so young.¹⁹³

To Louis the Pious' great fortune, he found himself once again in a position to repartition his kingdom in 834. ¹⁹⁴ He gave his son, Charles, who was now fourteen years old, the greater part of Lothair's previous kingdom that Louis the Pious confiscated as punishment after Lothair turned against him the second time. ¹⁹⁵ Lothair was allowed to keep Italy. ¹⁹⁶ Naturally, no one liked Louis the Pious' partitioning, especially his three sons. ¹⁹⁷ Even Louis' subjects did not like it because they thought Charles was too young to reign as king. ¹⁹⁸ An immediate civil war would have broken out as a result of Louis the Pious' decision except that the Danes landed in great force in Frisa, sacked Utrecht in 835, burnt Antwerp in 836, and attacked Frisa again in 837, ¹⁹⁹ so the civil war had to wait until 837. ²⁰⁰

¹⁸⁰ Oman, pp. 393-403.

¹⁸¹ Oman, pp. 393-394.

¹⁸² Oman, p. 394.

¹⁸³ Oman, pp. 394-395.

¹⁸⁴ Oman, p. 395.

¹⁸⁵ Oman, p. 396.

¹⁸⁶ Oman, p. 396.

¹⁸⁷ Oman, p. 396.

¹⁸⁸ Oman, p. 396.

¹⁸⁹ Oman, p. 396.

¹⁹⁰ Oman, pp. 396-397.

¹⁹⁰ Oman, pp. 396-397.

¹⁹¹ Oman, pp. 390-39 192 Oman, p. 397.

¹⁹³ Oman, pp. 397-398.

¹⁹⁴ Oman, p. 399.

¹⁹⁵ Oman, p. 399.

¹⁹⁶ Oman, p. 399.

¹⁹⁷ Oman, pp. 399-400.

¹⁹⁸ Oman, p. 400.

Oman, p. 400; Gwyn Jones, <u>A History of the Vikings</u>, Revised ed. (Oxford University Press, 1968), p. 210.

²⁰⁰ Oman, pp. 400-403.

In 837, Louis bestowed on his son, Charles the Bald, all of Louis the German's kingdom, except for Bavaria.²⁰¹ Then in 838 to Charles's great fortune, his brother, Pippin I also known as Pippin of Aquitaine, died.²⁰² Louis the Pious conferred on Charles all of his dead brother's kingdom.²⁰³ Immediately thereafter, civil war broke out as Louis the German fought to reclaim his kingdom.²⁰⁴ The Danes attacked Frisa in the spring of 839 at about the same time that Louis the Pious was fighting his son, Louis the German.²⁰⁵ At a lose as to which enemy to fight first, Louis turned to his son, Lothair, and asked Lothair to join him in battling Louis the German and the Danes.²⁰⁶ Lothair jumped at the chance to help since he wanted to reclaim his kingdom much of which his father had bestowed on his brother, Charles.²⁰⁷

Louis the Pious' sons, Louis the German, Charles the Bald and Lothair I were their own worst enemies.²⁰⁸ They fought against their father and with each other, even soliciting the help of the Vikings in order to weaken one another.²⁰⁹ The Empire's defense broke down allowing the Vikings to enter unabated.²¹⁰ It was not a coincidence or an accident that the Vikings' activity increased.²¹¹

Raids by the Vikings started in England and Ireland in 789,²¹² and on the mainland of Western Europe in 810 when Frisa was attacked.²¹³ "Like the Franks, the Vikings were Teutonic people."²¹⁴ The Viking invaders constituted people of four races, the Danes, Swedes, Goth and Norwegians.²¹⁵ Charles the Great had organized a good administration with good armies and heavy ports with a strong fleet.²¹⁶ The Viking did not make many significant inroads into his kingdom until after Charles the Great's death in 814.²¹⁷

The Vikings came to Western Europe after 814 and successfully conquered the region. They came south with large fleets of drakkars and conquered the entire coastal lands of the Netherlands, Belgium and France. The Vikings rowed far inland many hundreds of miles up to the great Rivers (Rhine, Maas, Schelde) to the important towns of Aachen, Cologne, Maastricht and Paris. They conquered large parts of land from the German Emperor. They built strongholds in diverse places. In present day Netherlands, their strongholds were Leyden, Walcheren, Breda, Antwerp and Boulogne. The Emperor lost a great part of his land, and wherever the Vikings were, the Emperor's imperial might was lost. The Vikings simply took over. They built mighty forts on their land and ruled them as kings.

The Viking invasion occurred for many reasons, including a spirit of adventure, self-confidence, suitable ships, social conditions, over population, booty, pillage, domestic politics and internal strife in Western Europe. The Vikings were adept at exploiting the change in the balance of power. They took advantage of Charles the Great's death, the division of his empire, and the royal infighting that followed between Louis the Pious and his sons. 220

²⁰¹ Oman, p. 400. 202 Oman, p. 413. 203 Oman, p. 400. 204 Oman, p. 401. 205 Oman, p. 401. Oman, p. 401. 206 207 Oman, p. 401. 208 Jones, pp. 202-203. 209 Else Roesdahl, The Vikings (Allen Lan The Penguin Press, 1987), pp. 196-201. 210 Roesdahl, p. 196. 211 Jones, p. 203. Oman, p. 415. 212 Roesdahl, p. 195. 213 214 Hayes et al., p. 127. Oman, p. 415. 215 216 Ad Laarhoven; Oman, p. 116. 217 Ad Laarhoven Roesdahl, pp. 187-190. 218 219 Roesdahl, p. 189. Jones, p. 202-203. 220

Louis the Pious died on June 25, 840 and soon after his death his sons set about waging war against each other with the intent to increase their power and the size of their kingdoms. Large armies fought each other resulting in the slaughter of many soldiers. Finally Lothair asked his brothers for peace. Their negotiated peace resulted in the Treaty of Verdun in 843. Charles the Bald celebrated his twenty-first birthday that year.

The Treaty of Verdun divided Charles the Great's kingdom into three kingdoms, namely, a West Frankish kingdom ruled by Charles the Bald that was roughly equivalent to modern France between the sea and the Rivers Rhone, Saone, Meuse and Rhine, and Spain down to Ebro;²²⁶ the middle kingdom identified as Lotharingia or Lorraine²²⁷ ruled by Lothair I that included the Low Countries, Austrasia, Burgundy, Provence, and most of Italy and Lothair I also kept the imperial title;²²⁸ and the East Frankish kingdom ruled by Louis the German²²⁹ that included all the territory east of the middle kingdom, namely Bavaria, Thuringia, Fanconia and Saxony.²³⁰ The name Lotharingia stands for Lothair's kingdom²³¹ and the land in Lotharingia eventually was divided between the East and West Frankish kingdoms, except for the Italian Kingdom, which remained separate.²³² Later the East Frankish kingdom became Germany²³³ and the West Frankish kingdom became France.²³⁴

The Treaty of Verdun did not last long for immediately two problems arose.²³⁵ The first was how to maintain the peace between Louis the Pious' sons and the second was the Viking invasion. The Vikings plundered Paris in 845 and Charles the Bald paid the Vikings 7,000 pounds of silver to leave.²³⁶ The Viking invasion took up most of Louis the Pious' sons' time.²³⁷

237

Oman, p. 414.

²²¹ Oman, pp. 403-409; Turk, p. 32. 222 Oman, p. 408-409. Oman, p. 409. 223 224 Oman, p. 409; Jones, p. 203; Turk, p. 34. 225 Oman, p. 412. 226 Oman, p. 410; Jones, p. 203; Hayes et al., p. 122. 227 Ad Laarhoven; Hayes et al., p. 122; Turk, p. 34; Jones, p. 203. 228 Ad Laarhoven; Oman, p. 410; Turk, p. 34; Hayes et al., p. 122. 229 Oman, p. 410; Gwyn Jones, p. 203. 230 Oman, p. 410; Gwyn Jones, p. 203. 231 Robert S. Hoyt and Stanley Chodorow, Europe In The Middle Ages, 3rd ed. (Harcourt Brace Jovanovick, Publishers 1976), p. 186; Le Goff, p. 48. Le Goff, p. 48. 232 233 Ad Laarhoven; Hayes et al., p. 122. 234 Le Goff, p. 48. 235 Oman, p. 412. Roesdahl, p. 198. 236

The ten years of peace between Louis the Pious' sons broke in 853 and the Treaty of Verdun ended.²³⁸ Charles the Bald and Louis the German marched against each other in 854.²³⁹ Amazingly they began fighting despite defending their kingdoms against Viking attacks.²⁴⁰ Lothair I died in 855.²⁴¹ Lothair's sons received his kingdom.²⁴² His oldest son, Louis, received the title emperor and the Kingdom of Italy.²⁴³ Louis' two younger brothers split the remainder of the kingdom.²⁴⁴ Despite all the death and treachery that occurred after the end of Charles the Great's reign, the years from 855 to 887 were even worse.²⁴⁵ Louis the Pious' various nephews sided with their two uncles, Charles the Bald and Louis the German.²⁴⁶ Each of Louis the Pious' sons had three sons each.²⁴⁷ Lothair I's three sons were named Louis, Charles and Lothair.²⁴⁸ Louis' three sons were named Louis, Charles and Carloman.²⁴⁹ Though much younger than his half brothers, Charles the Bald eventually had three sons named Louis, Charles and Carloman.²⁵⁰ Not only did the two sides fight each other, they fought the Vikings.²⁵¹ "In the 860s Ermentarius of Noirmoutier wrote the following about the Vikings. The number of ships increases, the endless flood of vikings never ceases to grow bigger. Everywhere Christ's people are the victims of massacre, burning, and plunder. The vikings over-run all that lies before them, and none can withstand them."²⁵² Gwyn Jones indicated that Ermentarius may have exaggerated a little.²⁵³

Charles the Bald and Louis the German made peace in 860, but it did not last long.²⁵⁴ Lothair I's youngest son died in 863.²⁵⁵ His brothers divided his kingdom.²⁵⁶ Lothair I's son, Lothair II, died in 869.²⁵⁷ Immediately Charles the Bald and Louis the German started fighting over which of them should get Austrasia and the middle kingdom.²⁵⁸ In 870 the Treaty of Mersen divided the kingdom of Lotharingia between Lothair I's son, Louis II, Charles the Bald and Louis the German, with the exception of Italy, which remained in Louis II's possession and was known as the Kingdom of Italy.²⁵⁹ After dividing up Lothair I's kingdom, the West Frankish kingdom corresponded to roughly present day Belgium and France.²⁶⁰ The Treaty gave Louis the German the Netherlands.²⁶¹ Later, the 880 Treaty of Ribemont put Belgium and the Netherlands in the East Frankish kingdom.²⁶²

```
238
                     Oman, p. 422.
                     Oman, p. 422.
           239
           240
                     Oman, p. 414-423.
           241
                     Oman, p. 423; Hayes et al., p. 122.
           242
                     Oman, p. 423; Hayes et al., p. 122.
           243
                     Oman, p. 423.
           244
                     Oman, p. 423.
           245
                     Oman, p. 424.
           246
                     Oman, p. 425.
                     Oman, p. 412.
           247
           248
                     Oman, p. 412.
                     Oman, p. 412.
           249
           250
                     Oman, p. 412.
           251
                     Oman, pp. 424-426.
           2.52
                     Jones, p. 215; Roesdahl, p. 199.
           253
                     Jones, p. 215; Roesdahl, p. 199.
           254
                     Oman, pp. 426, 430-432.
           255
                     Oman, p. 430.
           256
                     Oman, p. 430.
           257
                     Oman, p. 431.
           258
                     Oman, pp. 431-432; Hayes et al., p. 123.
           259
                     Oman, p. 432; Le Goff, p. 46; James Harvey Robinson, James Henry Breasted and Emma Peters Smith, History of Civilization Earlier Ages
(Ginn and Company 1937), p. 423.
           260
                     Robinson, et al, p. 423; Le Goff, p. 47.
           261
           262
                     Hoyt and Chodorow, p. 186; Le Goff, p. 47.
```

The Treaty of Mersen only lasted five years since Louis II, the last of Lothar I's three sons, died in 875.263 None of Lothair I's sons left heirs, so Charles the Bald and Louis the German marched against each other and fought over who should receive the Italian kingdom and the title emperor. ²⁶⁴ Louis the German died in the midst of the fighting. ²⁶⁵ He was seventy-six years old and died in 876.²⁶⁶ Louis the German divided his kingdom among his three sons long before his death, but when Charles the Bald learned that his brother died, he immediately attacked his three nephews in an attempt to seize Lotharingia.²⁶⁷ Charles the Bald lost the battle and died in 877.²⁶⁸ During the eleven years that followed his death there were five different rulers in the West Frankish kingdom.²⁶⁹

Louis the German's son, Charles the Fat, ²⁷⁰ took over the Western Frankish kingdom in 884 after Charles the Bald and his two sons died.²⁷¹ Charles the Fat was already the ruler of the Eastern Frankish kingdom and the middle kingdom at the time.²⁷² Charles the Fat made some significant mistakes during the period from 885 to 888 that lead to his demise. First, in 885 Charles the Fat installed Godfred, the Viking, as a semi-independent ruler over Frisa and other fiefs held by Rurik, the Viking. ²⁷³ Finding that was a mistake, he arranged to have Godfred murdered in 885. ²⁷⁴ Also in 885, Siefred, a leading Viking and a Dane, attacked Paris and lay siege to the city.²⁷⁵ Charles the Fat abandoned the city²⁷⁶ and left the local count and abbot, Odo and Gozelin, to defend Paris from November 885 to October 886.277 Then Charles the Fat made a grave error. 278 Instead of bringing an army to defeat the Danes, Charles negotiated the Danes' exit, allowed them to attack his subjects in Burgundy, and paid the Danes 7000 pounds in silver to boot.²⁷⁹ The Franks treated the negotiations as an act of cowardice on Charles' part and early in 888, Charles the Fat was deposed by Count Odo. 280 For all practical purposes the Carolingian line died out in 888 when Charles the Fat died and eventually Count Odo's line took over. 281 Further in 911, Rollo, the Viking, became the Duke of Normandy and was allowed to retain a portion of the Frankish coast between Britanny and the Low Countries.²⁸²

²⁶³ Oman, p. 432. 264 Oman, p. 432.

²⁶⁵ Oman, p. 433.

²⁶⁶ Oman, p. 433.

²⁶⁷ Oman, p. 434.

Oman, pp. 434-435; Roesdahl, p. 201. 268

²⁶⁹ Roesdahl, p. 201.

²⁷⁰ Oman, p. 433.

²⁷¹ Jones, p. 224.

²⁷² Jones, p. 224; Roesdahl, p. 201.

²⁷³ Roesdahl, p. 201.

²⁷⁴ Roesdahl, p. 202.

²⁷⁵ Oman, pp. 442; Hayes et al., p. 129; Jones, p. 224.

²⁷⁶ Oman, p. 442.

²⁷⁷ Hayes et al., pp. 123, 129; Jones, p. 224.

²⁷⁸ Jones, p. 225.

²⁷⁹ Jones, Rev. ed, p. 224.

²⁸⁰ Jones, p. 225.

²⁸¹ Hayes et al., p. 122.

²⁸² Roesdahl, pp. 202-203, 206-207; Hayes et al., p. 129.

The Vikings' golden years were coming to an end by the end of the 9th Century.²⁸³ The Vikings operated in Flanders after 877 and along the Rhine from 877 up to 896 when they gave up and dispersed.²⁸⁴ A Viking army invaded Brittany in 890 but was defeated and went north.²⁸⁵ The Viking army was defeated again in 891 by the "German King Arnulf at the Dyle, a tributary of the Schelde" River.²⁸⁶ Still, in 891 the Vikings built some new fortresses, possibly some "of the large circular fortress on the coast of what is now northern France, Belgium, and Zeeland in southern Holland."²⁸⁷ There is not much information about Viking activity in Western Europe after 896,²⁸⁸ although at the end of the 10th Century there were a few raids in Frisa, but most of the Viking energies were directed toward England.²⁸⁹

The 10th Century (900 to 1000 A.D.) was a disaster for Europe and its population. The old Carolingian administration was fully destroyed. The west Carolingian line died out for all practical purposes in 888²⁹⁰ and in 911 the east Carolingian line died out,²⁹¹ although one author indicated the line die out prior to 888.²⁹² The whole coastline of Western Europe was in the hands of Viking rulers by about 950. (At about 950 is the point where the Van Laarhoven family story begins.) Dukes and earls were killed and their lower feudal vassals tried to negotiate with the Vikings or they too were killed. Everywhere the Vikings took possession of the land, murdered the leading class and took their place. The new leading families had Viking leaders nearly everywhere in Western Europe. The inhabitants had to accept their new rulers and try to negotiate with them to stay alive. The dukes could not help their earls and the earls could not help their captains and so they all tried to survive. It was a time when the rights of the victor ruled. The sword ruled.

The Brabant Region

In 843, when the dividing of Europe began (Louis the Pious' Partition) and again after 870 (Treat of Mersen), the Netherlands and Belgium / Luxembourg became a part of the German Empire (East Frankish kingdom) and remained a part from 880 (Treaty of Ribemont) through 1568. The Dutch struggled free under Willem van Oranje in 1568 and formed their own kingdom. In that time, the two parts of the "Lowlands," Netherlands and Belgium where one country. In 1830, Belgians broke the alliance and created their own kingdom. The two Countries had the same historical background from 843 through 1830. Before 1830, a large portion of Brabant lay in Belgium when Belgium and the Netherlands were still one kingdom. In 1839, the "Old Brabant" was divided in two parts by a new border separating the Netherlands and Belgium.

Old Brabant was a region that lay partly in present day Netherlands and partly in present day Belgium. In old times, few inhabitants lived in Old Brabant, especially in the Netherlands' portion. In North Brabant, the soil was poor, sandy, and marshy. The land in North Brabant rises from north to south along the Maas River. The land is at sea-level from the coast-line at about Zeeland and further to the east, the ground rises to more than a hundred meters above sea-level. Rainfall in the area drains into small brooks from the south and runs north to the Maas River, which empties into the sea. The Maas River comes from northeast France, and runs into the eastern part of Belgium. The Maas River enters the Netherlands at Maastricht in the Limburg province, and runs north to about the town of Nijmegen. From there, the Maas River makes a grand sweep to the west and flows into a large delta between Zeeland and Holland. All the large rivers (Rhine, Waal, Maas and Schelde) come together in this delta and flow to the sea. The delta lies between Rotterdam in the north and Antwerp in the south. Zeeland lies between these two harbors. The border between Zeeland and Brabant lays in the area from Bergen op zoom to Geertruidenberg. The Maas River is the eastern border of Brabant. This area is the Netherlands Brabant, or North Brabant.

²⁸³ Roesdahl, pp. 202-203.

²⁸⁴ Roesdahl, pp. 201-202.

²⁸⁵ Roesdahl, p. 202.

²⁸⁶ Roesdahl, p. 202.

²⁸⁷ Roesdahl, p. 202.

²⁸⁸ Roesdahl, pp. 202-203.

²⁸⁹ Roesdahl, pp. 202-203. 290 Hayes et al., p. 123.

Hayes et al., p. 123.
 Mary Fulbrook, <u>A Concise History of Germany</u> (New York: Cambridge University Press, 1990), p. 12; Hayes et al., p. 122.

²⁹² Hayes et al., p. 123.

Water made little lakes in several places in Old Brabant and these grew into swamps. The Maas River rose in the east along the left side of a large area of swamps. The swamps were a hundred kilometers long and twenty kilometers wide. They were called "the Peel." This area was impenetrable, a large moorland. The region was wooded and while the land was sandy, the woods were mostly pine and spruce trees, especially in north Brabant. In South Brabant (present day Belgium), the woods consisted of oak, beech and maple trees. People began to cultivate the Peel in the beginning of 1900. There they found a Roman officer on a horse buried in the land. Probably the officer lost his way and died in the Peel. His armour and the rigging from his horse were found and can be viewed in a museum. The Peel was a dangerous area. Such swamps were found in several other places, too. North Brabant (present day Netherlands) was not a nice country in about 1000.

Nowhere in history books is there anything written about North Brabant other than it was empty, overgrown with wood, heath, and moor. The only settlements in north Brabant were on the west coast along the seaside where fisherman existed in a few small villages, but only along a small part of the south side of the Maas River. No small towns were located further inland. Only two Roman highways existed, but mostly along the river side and then only during the Roman period. One can conclude the Earls of Loven and Holland were not interested in the raw, empty country. The Vikings did not find anything of interest in North Brabant, either. They continued rowing up the Schelde (Scaldis) River and its branch River, the Demer, to the castle Loven where the duke lived. It is explained everywhere in history books that the Vikings came to North Brabant only along the Maas River and on the westside where the Schelde River flows to the North Sea.

The oldest villages in North Brabant lay on the Netherlands' present day border with Belgium. The settlements were Hilvarenbeek (formerly named Hildewaerdisbeke) and Geertruidenberg in the northwest. Geertruidenberg was situated on a hill. It was in existence as early as 1000 because there was a monastery located in Geertruidenberg for the daughters of nobles. This convent was in the possession of a monastery in Nijvel and situated south of present day Brussels. The monastery was built by the Carolingian kings in about 900.

The present capital of North Brabant is 's-Hertogenbosch. It was founded in 1192 by the Duke of Brabant. All present towns were founded after 1192. All the later dates upon which towns were founded prove that the area in North Brabant was empty in about 1000, including the area surrounding Breda. It did not exist as a town, city, or even as a small village prior to 1125. The oldest known town is Breda and in about 850-900, Breda was founded by Vikings after they conquered the western land of North Brabant, the Breda region. Prior to 850-900 the area surrounding Breda was the property of a certain knight who possessed a wooden castle there with some houses scattered around. This knight was the servant of the Count of Loven. The Count of Loven lived in the Town of Loven, which today is located in Belgium. The Count of Loven was the Duke of Nether-Lotharingia / Brabant's servant. The Duke was the German Emperor's servant. The Emperor lived mostly in Aachen, which lies within Germany today.

The Earl of Loven's primary duty was to govern his territory and to defend it against his neighbors. The Earl had to fight his neighbors if they intended to conquer his land. The Earl of Loven's territory was at least ten by ten kilometers . It was in his interest that nobody rob his property. His first interest was his own property and the place Breda, and territory far away for him was his second interest. The Duke of Nether-Lotharingia / Brabant's duty was to protect his entire dukedom. When there was an attack on Breda, there were only a few men from the Earl of Loven who were available for defense and these men also thought, let the Earl of Loven come with his army to fight for his property. This explanation attempts to make clear the thought process and the manner in which defense was handled. The Emperor appointed a duke over a part of his property, the duke appointed earls to defend the duke's interests, and the local shire had no intention of being killed for his bosses' interests. The system was good, but a person's individual interest prevailed.

The population of the "Lowlands" were Friezen from the original Teutons²⁹³ and the Merovings never subdued the Friezen during their reign.²⁹⁴ The situation was entirely different with the Carolingians.²⁹⁵ Peppin II beat down the Friezen through fifty years of hard and constant fighting.²⁹⁶ He eventually succeeded in bring the Friezen under his control and he acquired the marshy islands that are currently called Zealand and South Holland.²⁹⁷ The Friezen Duke, Radbod, "was also compelled to give his daughter in marriage to Peppin II's son, Grimoald."²⁹⁸ Peppin II was the leader of the ruling Carolingian class and they were followers of the Christian Church.²⁹⁹ After conquering Frisia, Peppin II made it the Frankish government's duty to convert the Pagan, Friezen, to Christianity.³⁰⁰ What Peppin II began with respect to converting the Pagans, his son, grandson and their descendants (i.e., Charles the Hammer, Charles the Great) continued.³⁰¹

In about 850, Vikings from Laerdal, Norway conquered the north (Friesland) and Flandria. They also conquered the western land of North Brabant, the Breda region in about 850-900. Breda was conquered when Viking ships ran ashore and the population in the Breda region was willing to cooperate with the Vikings. The local population hated their earl because he oppressed them. The Carolingians tried to force the old population to become Christians and follow the Church's teachings, but the people refused.³⁰² They saw the Vikings as way to get rid of the Earl. The local inhabitants negotiated with the Vikings. They led the Vikings to the Earl's fortress inland and the Vikings overran the Earl's fortress. They killed the Earl's soldiers and set fire to his fortress after first plundering it. The population was comprised of simple fisherman and farmers. They shared in the loot, and as thanks, they gave the Vikings food and help. The Vikings had the same religion as the local population and were viewed as liberators, ³⁰³ so the case was quickly done when the Viking ships ran ashore and the defenders, soldiers of the Carolingians, were slain.³⁰⁴

The knight who lived in the Breda area was either slain or fled eastward, and his castle was set on fire. Thereafter, the Vikings built a big wooden castle / fortress there to plunder the environs in the southerly direction of Antwerp. Around their fortress the Vikings built a vikingborgh out of which grew the new place called Breda. The Vikings lived there for a long time.

Today, people do not have any understanding of this behavior, steeling and murdering, but the people being discussed lived in another time with other rules. The people did not have any rights. The people lived in poverty. A small class of nobles and the Church ruled them. They were their masters' slaves while the Christian Church looked on and kept silent. In addition, the Church of Rome (the Roman Chatolic Chuch) stood on the side of nobles and wealth, and it was the same Church's monasteries and clergy who wrote about the Vikings. One can perhaps imagine how the population felt about their kings, dukes and earls. One can also image how the people tried to negotiate with the Viking invaders to save their lives, property, and future. Their old masters could not help them, so they had to help themselves. Generally, throughout the areas where the Viking's invaded, the populace and the Vikings came to an arrangement. The Vikings killed mostly armed civilians, so mostly they found a good solution and spared the population. Only the nobles were killed, and mostly they were spared if they were willing to go elsewhere. Often the Vikings were not so cruel as writers from these times tell, but the writers were clergy from the Christian Church.

²⁹³ Ad Laarhoven

²⁹⁴ Oman, p. 261.

²⁹⁵ Oman, p. 262.

²⁹⁶ Oman, p. 262.

²⁹⁷ Oman, p. 262.

²⁹⁸ Oman, p. 262.

Ad Laarhoven; Oman, pp. 256-265; Harrison and Sullivan, pp. 281-283.

³⁰⁰ Oman, p. 264.

³⁰¹ Oman, p. 264.

³⁰² Ad Laarhoven

³⁰³ Ad Laarhoven

³⁰⁴ Ad Laarhoven

Thomas van Goor³⁰⁵ investigated the old history of the City of Breda. He wrote, in about 900, the Vikings landed and built on this place a Viking fortress / castle. Mr. van Goor wrote that these Vikings saved the country people for they needed them as slaves to do the work and for farming, so mostly the former population stayed there. The Vikings became the new masters and after a little time, the local population accepted their new masters. The Vikings who stayed for a longer time acquired wives from the local population that lived around the new Viking fortresses and raised new settlements. According to Ad Laarhoven, Thomas van Goor made a great error in his story for he wrote that the old master stayed and that is impossible according to Ad Laarhoven for the Vikings slew the servants of the German Emperor.

Floris Prims also investigated the Viking's arrival in Breda and whether they built a new fortress there.³⁰⁶ According to Ad, Mr. Prims explained to him that in about 900 a Viking fortress was built in Antwerp. Mr. Prims further explained that Antwerp and Breda are "sister towns." Both originated around a Viking fortress and the decedents of the inhabitants who lived around both fortresses go back to Viking forefathers. Mr. Prims went on to explain that in 1125, the Town of Breda was reconquered by the Count of Loven where upon the Viking rulers and part of the inhabitants fled to the middle of North Brabant.

The Origin Of the Van Laarhovens

The Van Laarhoven family story begins in about 950. The oldest data files that Ad Laarhoven found regarding the Van Laarhoven families' forefathers are in the Brussel archives for the Dukes of Nether-Lotharingia / Brabant. These Dukes reigned from about 900 to about 1300 and their kingdoms lay in about present day Belgium and the Netherlands. Nether-Lotharingia included all the counties in present day Belgium and the Netherlands. A duke was a rank above the other earls, but a duke did not have any ruling authority over the other earls. Instead, a duke was more of an arbitrator. They were the most important nobles in the region and had the largest territories.

In about 950, the present day Netherlands belonged to the Emperor of the East Frankish kingdom (the Emperor of Germany). His land was governed by his Duke of Nether-Lotharingia in the Emperor's name, but the Duke had his residence (castle) in the neighborhood of Strasbourg (east France). He was also the Viconte (Burggraaf) of the Town of Antwerp and Antwerp lay a distance of 400 kilometers away. He had a local earl in his service who governed in his place. The local earl was the Earl of Loven and this person lived a distance of 70 kilometers away from Breda, the place where the Van Laarhoven families' first ancestors lived.

The German Emperor appointed earls in the Netherlands. There was only one earl above the Rhine River, the Earl of Friesland (west and north). Utrecht (for the east) and Luik were the only dioceses in this part. They were the two most important dioceses. Both were ruled by a bishop. In that time, a bishop was "a noble" and a minister of the crown. Both Utrecht and Luik were tributed to the German Emperor. Beneath the Maas River, there were several earls. There were no earls in north Brabant (present day Netherlands) since there were few inhabits living in north Brabant, but there were some barons who administered little pieces of land. The soil in north Brabant was poor, sandy, and marshy with few farmers and villages.

Ad Laarhoven found a history book written about the Brabant region. <u>A Description From The History From the Town Breda</u> was written by Thomas van Goor and published in 1744 in Breda. At the time he wrote the book, Thomas van Goor was an alderman of the Breda government and had access to all the town's old papers back to 1125, according to Ad.

³⁰⁶ Ad Laarhoven found a second history book written about the Brabant region. The <u>History from the City of Antwerpen</u> was written by Floris Prims, a well known Belgian historian and Antwerp's archivist, according to Ad.

The German Emperor of the East Frankish kingdom handled the Viking situation in his kingdom in the same manner as the French King had done in the West Frankish kingdom. The Viking Gisolf conquered Lotharike (present day east Belgium and France) and became the Duke of Lotharike. He made one of his captains the Earl of Loven (Leuven, Belgium) and another, the Viking Gerulf, the Earl of the Netherlands. In about 1000, there were local earls in several regions who were mostly decedents of Vikings. The earls from north to south were the Earls of Holland, Friesland, Gelre, Limbourg, Brabant, Vlaanderen, Hennegouw and Luxembourg. The three ruling Earls from Flandria, Holland and Brabant and the Earls of Namen, Henegouw and Boulogne all originated from Viking forefathers. The Earl of Holland was the most important in the north, but in the south, the Earl of Loven's might grew.

The Earl of Brabant is mentioned as the Earl of Loven in Belgian history. Loven is currently called Leuven and situated on the east side of Brussels, although the city of Brussels did not exist at that time. The Earl of Loven's capital was Leuven. The Earl's castle was situated on a hilltop in Leuven, and the Earl's territory was at least ten by ten kilometers. Later, the Earl of Loven's name was changed to Earl of Leuven.

The Duke of Nether-Lotharingia began a conquest of surrounding areas since this territory was a small one. First he conquered the County of Limburg. Then, he conquered the Luik diocese and all the land north to the Maas River until Zeeland, and parts of the Duke of Gelre's territory. He had many problems conquering Vlaanderen and Holland, and the western portion of north Brabant especially the land of Breda. The Earl of Holland meant to have a claim on the land of Breda.

The Earl of Leuven conquered his neighbors' land with success and so his might grew during the centuries. The Earl of Leuven grew rich and could pay soldiers. This attribute brought the Earl great favor and "fellowship" with the German Emperor as the Earl of Leuven went to war. The Earl of Leuven was promoted to the Duke of Nether-Lotharingia by the Emperor in 1106. The Duke of Nether-Lotharingi was the highest in rank in the Netherlands and then followed in rank the Earl of Holland (above the Maas) and the Earl of Flandria. The Earl of Flandria was tributed to the King of France because the Schelde (Scaldis) River was the border between France and Germany. All the other earls of lower rank (Earl of Limburg, Cleve, Luxembourg, Hennegouw, Geldern and smaller pieces) belonged to Germany and after 1000, they were all ministers of the German Emperor.

The Duke of Nether-Lotharingia moved his capital from Leuven to present day Brussels to further elevate his rank. At that time, Brussels was a small village laying between swamps. The word "Brussels" in the Dutch language meant "Brabant." The Duke and his successors built a new city named "Brussels / Brabant" and so he received the title, Duke of Brabant. Later, the area became known as Brabant.

A portion of Brabant lay in present day Belgium when the Duke of Nether-Lotharingia moved to "Brussels / Brabant." South Brabant (present day Belgium) was a nicer area to live in than North Brabant (present day Netherlands). It was hilly with little rivers and the soil was riverclay, so a good soil to farm. At that time, one can conclude that people would have preferred South Brabant far more than North Brabant. North Brabant was poor and uninteresting with bad soil and many woods with few inhabitants. The western portion of north Brabant was controlled by the Viking family of Breda. That family possessed the entire western area of North Brabant. By then, more than 150 years had passed since the Vikings had landed and the Vikings were no longer Vikings. They had melted together with the original inhabitants and lived peacefully as farmers. Their captain families had developed to free barons, but not under the Earl of Brabant.

It appears from the acts that the Van Laarhoven families' Viking forefathers were the richest people in the Breda region. The region was empty wilderness when they settled there. There was no count or earl. They occupied empty land. The Van Laarhoven families' Viking forefathers were in that time, a landlord without a ruler. They went their own way. They made their own rules, and the rule was the law of the sword. The Earl of Leuven was not strong enough to conquer them, so they lived for a long time undisturbed. Nobody dared to trouble them. Only a century after they settled the area did the Emperor of Germany tell the Duke of Brabant to conquer the western region of North Brabant, which he did in 1125.

The Duke of Brabant received an order from the German Emperor to conquer the western region of North Brabant controlled by the Viking family of Breda. The Duke lost the battle. Later, the Duke conquered Breda and its surrounding area with the help of the German Emperor's army. There is written in Brussels' history that in 1125 the Duke of Brabant set the City of Breda and "the borgh" on fire and he took "the land of Breda." The history from the Dukes of Brabant tells that in 1125 A.D., Duke Henry III conquered the place of Breda where the descendants of the Vikings still reigned. The people of Breda, lived there for at least 200 years and their might went far to the east of North Brabant where they had an equal fortress which they built in the neighborhood of the later City of Oesterwic.

After the Van Laarhoven families' ancestors' land land was conquered and the City of Breda was burned, they fled with the remnants of their Viking families and the people to their eastern fortress. Their wooden fortress was located to the east of North Brabant and inland. The Vikings built their eastern fortress in 1100 and it had existed for a century. The name of the Viking's eastern fortress was Tilliborch / Tilliborg. The name Tilli came from the first name of the person who built the eastern fortress, and so the Viking settlement was called Tilli's borg. Later, the name Tilli's borg became Tillisborg.

The Vikings lived hidden in isolation in their eastern fortress as farmers for generations. The land surrounding the eastern fortress was wooded, wild, marshy, and empty. The Van Laarhoven families' forefathers, the ruling Viking family of Breda, began a new life. They built their new farm and home in the area surrounding the fortress, and cultivated the wild land. They named this home "Laerhof - Laerhove." Remarkably, shortly after the 1125 attack on Breda, this empty region was suddenly crowded with people from nowhere. Shortly after the settlement of this area, Ad Laarhoven found the first allocations from the van Laarhovens in that region.

The settlement around the eastern fortress and the ruling Viking family's farm eventually grew into the place called Oesterwic, which means easterly laying village from Breda. In the old acts from Oesterwic, it is written that the present day City of Tilburg originated as a part of the old City of Oesterwic in about 1300. In the acts from about 1100, there is written the names West and East-Tillisborg. West-Tillisborg expanded to the present day City of Tilburg and East-Tillisborg is the present day City of Oisterwijk. A Belgian historian from the University of Brussel investigated the history of Oisterwijk and found still more proof of "ancient Oesterwic." The historian's work confirmed Ad's conclusion and supports his historical research and analysis regarding Oesterwic. The City of Oesterwic is older in history when compared to present day cities in Brabant such as "s-Hertogenbosch, Breda, Tilburg and Eindhoven. Later, Oesterwic was called Oisterwijk. Today, Oesterwic is spelled Oisterwyk.

The Van Laarhoven families' Viking forefathers were the founders of the City of Oesterwic. They had citizenship of the Towns of 's-Hertogenbosch and Oesterwic and that was an important position. It was helpful to Ad's investigation because they are mentioned in so many documents. The reason Ad could trace the Van Laarhoven families' history back so far in time is because they were rich in land and farms. They were one of the mightiest family in their area. The Van Laarhoven families formed their own community council. Members of the families were always chosen as mayor and members of the Council of Oesterwic. The Van Laarhoven families ruled the government during this period and the Council had its own "writer."

Ad Laarhoven has hundreds of acts in his possession in which the Van Laarhoven families' Viking forefathers are mentioned. In these acts, the Van Laarhoven families are identified not only by their Christian names, but also by the name of their father and grandfather, and so Ad found their place in the family tree. Each piece of land the Van Laarhoven families bought was identified in these acts and where the land was located is also identified. This information allowed Ad to identify the exact present day location where the old homestead (hofstad 'oldest settlement) stood. That place is not in the present day City of Oisterwijk. Instead, it is located northwest of that City. The village grew in a southerly direction from where the Van Laarhoven families' Viking forefathers' homestead was located. The village became the City Oisterwijk. In about 1330, the Van Laarhoven families acquired their city rights, but the Van Laarhoven families' forefathers were the founders of the City of Oesterwic, and although their property lay outside the City, they had lived there since 1125.

During the period from about 900 to about 1300, the inhabitants in the Duke of Nether-Lotharingia / Brabant's kingdom had to pay the Duke taxes for land they had in their possession. The Van Laarhoven families' forefathers had already many pieces of land for agriculture and wasteland during that period. The Viking family of Breda only had to pay the Duke taxes for agricultural land. Ad Laarhoven found several Van Laarhoven families' forefathers who lived in the area of the later City of Oesterwic in the tax registers in Brussels. In that time, there were no towns or villages. The Van Laarhoven families' forefathers were landlords without any sovereign. They were their own masters.

In about 1192, and after the Duke of Brabant conquered all of Brabant, he built a new city on the border of the Maas River. The city was named s'Hertogenbosh, and is the present capital of North Brabant. The Town of s'Hertogenbosh became the town of administration for this area, so the oldest acts / laws governing these people can be found in s'Hertogenbosh. The Van Laarhoven families' forefathers became the Duke's subjects, and by that time, the Duke and the Viking family of Breda were no longer enemies. The representative of the Oesterwic region came when the Earl of Leuven call "his men." (Later, in 1106, the Earl was promoted to a Duke.) The representative of Oesterwic was the oldest van de Laerhof of Oesterwic and was called the baron of that area. The leading family of this settlement was called van de Laerhof and later on van Laarhoven.

The Rise Of Industry And Commerce

European feudalism eventually confronted a competitor in the rise of industry and commerce.³⁰⁷ Merchants had no position in the feudal order, but by the 11th Century, they had formed guilds strong enough to illicit concession from the local lords. 308 The merchants, their employees, and trading posts were considered free. 309 As this type of commerce grew, so did the skilled trades, especially weavers, shearers, dyers and fullers of the cloth trade, nicknamed the "blue- nails' because the wool discolored their hands.³¹⁰

Naturally, as the number of skilled trades grew, so did the number and size of the trade guilds.³¹¹ The trade guilds became "oligarchies as arrogant as the rural nobility" and the workers had no real forum to file a grievance and receive redress.³¹² The guilds were easily control by the powerful merchants and the workers were in many ways no better off than the rural serfs.³¹³ "Badly housed, poorly paid and cheated with impunity, in periods of trade crisis, even skilled craftsmen roamed through the streets or the countryside begging their bread and terrifying the well-to-do by their lawlessness."314 By the mid-thirteenth century strikes broke-out between the ruling class and the workers. 315 For about the next one hundred years there were clashes between the discontent of all crafts and the ruling class.³¹⁶ The ruling class made ity laws harsher, including death for minor crimes.³¹⁷

³⁰⁷ Margot Lyon, Belgium (New York: Walker and Company, 1971), p. 14.

³⁰⁸ Lyon, p. 14.

³⁰⁹ Lyon, p. 14.

³¹⁰ Lyon, p. 14.

³¹¹ Lyon, p. 15.

³¹² Lyon, p. 15.

³¹³ Lyon, p. 15. 314

Lyon, p. 16. 315

Lyon, p. 16. 316

Lyon, p. 16. 317 Lyon, p. 16.

A revolution essentially broke-out in 1280 wherein the workers of Bruges, Ypres, Tournai and Douai rose, and ran loose through their towns "pillaging, massacring and temporarily taking over town halls." The patricians were terrified, so they appealed to the French king, Philippe le Bel, to help restore order, which he did and his action caused a powerful hatred of the French authority. 319 Philippe le Bel was also known as Phillip IV. 320 Phillip IV tried to annex the County of Flanders in 1301,321 but failed.322

In 1302 a weaver, Peter de Coninck, led the men of Burges in a dawn attack within the city, killing every man who could not correctly pronounce the tricky Flemish phrase Schild en Vriend (shield and friend). Virtually every Frenchman in Bruges perished. A few months after this 'Martins of Bruges' a pitched battle followed at Courtrai between the French army and the craft workers who, in a paroxysm of defiant fury, vanquished the French and killed without mercy all who could not speak Flemish. Later this extraordinary fight was called the Battle of the Golden Spurs, from the legend that the field was left strewn with them. Today, each anniversary of the battle is celebrated as a triumph of Flemish patriotism.323

The Battle of the Golden Spurs was fought on July 11, 1302.³²⁴ The French "estimated that ten heavily armoured knights were worth a hundred infantry," which gave the French a qualitative advantage over their adversaries.³²⁵ The French had 2,500 nobles and about 4,000 crossbowmen and infantry. 326 The Flemish had 8,000 infantry supported by about 500 nobles.³²⁷ In the end, the Flemish infantry soundly defeated the French knights sent by Philip IV of France.³²⁸ The devastation was "appalling." 329 "Half of the French knights, more than 1000, were killed and there was a huge amount of booty, including the 500 gilded spurs that gave the battle its traditional name (Battle of the Golden Spurs)."330

Probably the Duke of Brabant developed a friendship with the Van Laarhoven families' Viking forefathers and that seems to have occurred in 1302 when the Duke of Brabant went to war in support of the Earl of Fleming's (western Belgium) fight against the King of France who tried to conquer Flandria. Flandria belonged to Germany. At the time the Battle of the Golden Spurs was fought, the reigning Duke was Jan II, 1294-1312.

Ad Laarhoven found an act in which is told that the son of the ruling van Laerhove family fell in the Battle of the Golden Spurs and the survivors of that battle brought his dead body home. The fact that the van Laerhove family fought on the side of the Duke of Brabant indicates the relationship between the Duke of Brabant (South Brabant) and the van Laerhove family in North Brabant was very good.

Peter Toelenszoon's (b. 1279) children form the trunk of the Van Laarhoven family tree. As a result of the Battle of the Golden Spurs, Peter became the head of the family because he was the only male from the first three generations of Van Laarhoven family descendants who had children. His grandfather, Wilmer (b. 1222), had a brother, Walther, who lived to be 61 years, but he had no children. Peter's father, Thoenis Toelenszoon (b. 1251), had a brother, Aert, who died in the Battle of the Golden Spurs.

Peter Toelenszoon (b. 1279) had a younger brother also name Aert. Ad Laarhoven did not find any information regarding Aert. Ad believes that Aert went with his uncle Aert to fight in the Battle of the Golden Spurs and died in the Battle with his uncle Aert.

³¹⁸ Lyon, p. 16.

³¹⁹ Lyon, p. 16.

Lyon, p. 16; Michael Grant, <u>The Civilizations of Europe</u> (The New American Library, 1965), p. 119. Trabel.com and Arakea.com; http://www.trabel.com/kortrijk/kortrijk-battle.htm 320

³²¹

³²² Grant, p. 119.

³²³ Lyon, p. 16.

Le Goff, p. 282. 324

³²⁵ Le Goff, p. 282.

³²⁶ Le Goff, p. 282.

³²⁷ Le Goff, p. 282.

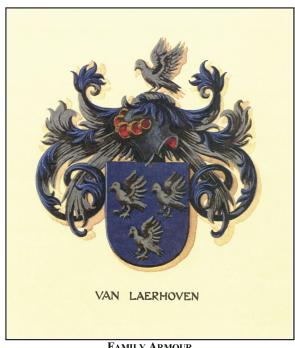
³²⁸ Le Goff, p. 104; Grant, p. 119.

³²⁹ Le Goff, p. 282.

Le Goff, p. 104, 282; Grant, p. 119. 330

When the Duke asked his landlords for help, Aert Toelenszoon, unmarried, and as a landlord of the Duke, went with his escort to fight in the Duke of Brabant's army. Aert's older brother, Thoenis, took care of the family's Hof. Also, Thoenis had two sons (Peter and Aert) and therefore did not leave for the battle. In old times, it was a custom that the oldest son marry and that younger brothers live together with the family on the Hof to help each other in the interest of the clan. Often three generations lived together on the Hof, so Aert supported the family and the Duke's banner. Aert's death in the Battle of the Golden Spurs makes clear that the Van Laarhoven families' ancestors belonged to the class of landlords who had to follow the Duke when he went to war. They were not forced to follow the Duke. They followed for their own glory and out of a duty to their rank.

Van Laarhoven Family Armour



FAMILY ARMOUR
CIRA. 1449 FROM SEIGNEUR WILLEM VAN LAERHOVEN.
THIS ARMOUR WAS IDENTIFIED AS FOLIO 305, No. 24.

VAN LAERHOVEN

HUBRECT VAN LAERHOVEN'S ARMOUR

The van Laerhove family probably did not have their own armour at the time the Battle of the Golden Spurs was fought, but shortly afterward, Ad Laarhoven found a charter in a book from about 1449 for Seigneur Willem van Laerhoven and this armour is identified as folio 305, no. 24. Afterwards, Ad found an act from 1456 in an Armourial called The Netherlands Herald from 1887 for the same Seigneur Willem van Laerhoven. He is identified there as a governor from the Town of Breda. He had his "Hof" in the neighborhood of his family's old Hof in Oesterwic. This armour shows three seagulls in silver on a blue fond.

A year later ,Ad found an armour for Hubrecht van Laerhoven who lived in Oorscot. Hubrecht van Laerhoven was invested in the high place of a public notary. He also had the same armour as Seigneur Willem in 1449. Seigneur Willem van Laerhoven and Hubrect van Laerhoven are from different branches of the same family tree, but they have the same forefather and both bore the same armour. So one can conclude that this armour was the old family armour that both had inherited.

With this knowledge, Ad went to a well known heraldicus in The Hague. He asked the heraldicus to examine the two amours. The result was that two important people in that time with the same armour indicates that at that time, the armour was the family armour from the family van Laerhove. The helmet and shield is a sign that the family is a noble family from a high standard in that time, but not an earl or duke. In that time, very old families had to have a very old history from earlier times. The armour proves the van Laerhove family complied with all the rules and legal requirements of the period for obtaining armour. The silver seagulls on a shield with a blue field must have belonged to a very old family that must have lived there out of old times. This is the old German manner. In Latin, the seagull means "Larus:" Larus-hove werd zo [became]; van Laerhove.

Van Laarhoven Family Hof - vanlaerhove

It is Ad Laarhoven's opinion that the current Van Laarhoven families descend from the old ruling Viking family of Breda whom the Duke of Brabant defeated in 1125. Ad concluded that the Van Laarhoven families' Viking forefathers must have been from that leading Viking clan. He saw in the acts from the 11th - 12th Centuries that the Van Laarhoven families' forefather must have been the leaders of the movement from Breda to Oesterwic. Ad found that the Van Laarhoven families' ancestors had an eminent family name by the 11th - 12th Centuries, namely "vanlaerhove." The place, vanlaerhove, is identified in many acts / certificates in those centuries as a big manor with large areas of land and woods. The Van Laarhoven families' ancestors were a strong, rich and visible family that was respected by other families. They had the most pieces of land and in the following centuries they were and stayed the leading family in the development of Oesterwic. The Van Laarhoven families' forefathers were chosen to be in the City of Oesterwic's government and administration up to the 15th Century. They possessed a very strong farm. Ad found a charter from about 1400 in which it says how much land they possessed and a description of their farm. Based on this analysis, he believes the Van Laarhoven families are the descendants of the ruling Viking family of Breda and come from real Viking blood.



RECONSTRUCTED VIKING FARM IN NORWAY AD LAARHOVEN TOOK THE PICTURE.

believe the Vikings would have brought their manner of building with them to their newly conquered land. It is also reasonable to believe that the farm which Ad photographed in the Van Lagrhoven families' for fathers.

The first Vikings who landed in western Brabant came from Laerdal in Norway. Ad traveled twice to Laerdal and stood on the place where the Van Laarhoven families' first forefathers came from and where their ranch (hof - hove) stood. In Norway, he found a farm such as the Vikings would have built. The buildings were built from tree trunks and the roofs were laid with grass sod to prevent fire. The buildings were built and laid out as a fortress. Ad Laarhoven took photos of the buildings. It is reasonable to

Norway would resemble the type of construction, design and layout used by the Van Laarhoven families' forefathers.

Ad has an act from 1300 that specifically and precisely described the house's place, the acres the Van Laarhoven ancestors possessed, and the two rivers. The entire farm was built from wood logs and separated in to four parts: the house, the stable for cows and pigs, the stable for horses and material, and the house for the servants (male and female). The act describes the details, including that the dwellings were built / arranged in a square for defense as a castle would have been built in the Middle-Ages. The buildings' roofs were covered with grass-plagge (probably sod) to prevent the roofs from burning.

In that time, houses were built as half fortress and for defense. There was no police or armies to defend the farmers and civilians in a village. Life was made worse by robbers and armies from earls, dukes and even kings who attacked, killed and took a person's property. At night, wolves sought food and only a strong man with a weapon (ax or sword) could survive. People who lived in the country built strong farmhouses, but not from stone for that was not always available. Instead, they built using wood logs. One can imagine that people who lived in the country built their houses in groups of three, four or five in order to help each other. People who lived in a small town were defended by walls and the nobles had their own castles. Traveling was only possible by horse and one had to be inside before nightfall for safety.

From around 1550-1600, the whole Van Laarhoven family, meaning mostly three generations, lived together on one farm. As time progressed, the original farm increased in size to include a large building with many stables and barns. The Van Laarhoven families' houses were strong and large as they had money and their own rules. The only taxes they

had to pay was the tax on the surface of their land. They paid the tax to the lord who was their seigneur (earl or duke) but for this tax they received nothing in return.

After 1550-1600, the Van Laarhoven families started to spread out to other places in Brabant. The families were wealthy and a son would move to another place in Brabant and start a farm, or marry a woman from another place and move there. As the families spread out from their original home in Oesterwic, each family branch became the name of a village or town in Brabant.

The Van Laarhoven families' oldest forefathers went to Breda, so Breda is the first branch. Later, Ad Laarhoven found eight more branches for a total of nine branches. All branches start about 1550-1600. The first "home place" disappeared in the history. However, Ad found where the original home stood. Today a meadow exists where the first place stood. The meadow still bears the name "Laerense ackers." Ad refined the exact position where the original wooden castle stood, which was in the near vicinity of Laerense ackers. He had an aerial photo taken of that place. The photo clearly shows that something stood on that location. Ad sent the photo to a Dutch institution for soil science. They also said that it is a remarkable place. The location is now "protect soil." No houses, etc. can be built on that location. The location is registered with the Community of Oisterwyk. The land is protected and secure until the Institute examines the location.

Van Laarhoven Family Name "van de Laerhof"

The name, van Laarhoven, is a very old family name. Floris Prims, a well known Belgian historian, explained to Ad Laarhoven that people with the van Laarhoven family name lived in Antwerp and its surrounding environs. Mr Prims explained that the van Laarhoven family name is a very old name. He explained that a family name that ends in "hoven" is already very old and certainly when the forename "Laer" is attached before "hoven." This kind of name goes back to the Carolingian period (800-1100). Mr. Prims explained to Ad that Antwerp and Breda are "sister towns." Both originated around a Viking fortress and the decedents of the inhabitants who lived around both fortresses go back to Viking forefathers. According to Ad, Mr. Prims was sure the van Laarhoven family name came from Viking forefathers. Mr. Prims said that since the Van Laarhoven families' forefathers lived in Oisterwic after the 1125 attack on Breda, its is mostly acceptable that they came from Breda and are descendants of Vikings.

In the beginning, every person had only his or her name. After the person's name followed the name of the person's father, for example, Björn Ivarson³³¹ or Helgi Sigurdsdotter.³³² This method of naming a person was used during the first millennium. After that period, the method for naming a person changed. A person could have a nickname such as Charles the Great or John Little. In the 11th and 12th Centuries, people were called by the name of their village or town, but people who possessed a castle or farmstead were called by the name of their possession. Then people were call by their profession, for example, John the Baker, but every person received their second name from their father, for example, Peter Janssen.

From 1595 onward, the Church of Rome, the Roman Catholic Church, required every parish priest to book a child's baptism with the name of the child's father and mother.³³³ It was during that period, and under pressure from the Roman Catholic Church, that recording a person's name began. Sometimes a child received its father's name and also the name of its grandfather. There was no booking a person's name before 1595. One can imagine how difficult it was for Ad Laarhoven to find people, and where they came from when the people did not have a family name. Few families can find their forefathers before the 16th Century because few families had a family name.

Björn is the child's name. Ivar is the child's father's name and the wording "Ivarson" indicates that Björn is Ivar's son.

Helgi is the child's name. Sigurd is the child's father's name and the wording "Sigurdsdotter" indicates that Helgi is Sigurd's daughter. Dotter means daughter.

After 1806 Napoleon, Emperor of France, ordered every municipality of a town or village to make a certificate of birth, marriage and death for every person - civil registration.

The Van Laarhoven families' forefathers, the ruling Viking family of Breda, began a new life in 1125. After fleeing Breda in 1125, they built their new farm and home in the area surrounding the Viking's eastern fortress. They named this home "Laerhof - Laerhove." The name "Laerhof" was a remembrance of where they came from. In that time, the word "hof" meant a habitat of a leading family and the word "laer" was in memory of their homeland from which they came.

Ad Laarhoven found that the Van Laarhoven families' ancestors had an eminent family name by the 11th - 12th Centuries, namely "vanlaerhove." They were called by the name of their property. The place, vanlaerhove, is identified in many acts / certificates in those centuries as a big manor with large areas of land and woods. The word van means "coming from" or in this case "living on the Laerhof." The word van can be found in many family names and means coming from a village / town or house or farm. Family names derived from farms or houses are the oldest names in history.

The name de Laerhof was already established in the 11th and 12th Centuries. The word Laer is the name for a "wet meadow" and that is correct for the farm / Hof was built between two small rivers. The Hof was built in this meadow because the rivers provide a natural defense in case of enemy attack. The people who lived in Laer where identified as the "people of the Laerhof." The word "laer" is not a Dutch word. It comes from the Saxon language. The word "laer" is a Norwegian term that identified where the Van Laarhoven families' first Viking forefathers came from, which was Laerdal, Norway in about 900 to conquer Breda. This settlement's leading family was called **van de Laerhof** and later on van Laarhoven. On the first page of the Van Laarhoven family tree one will find **Walther van Laerdal (b. 1195)** as the grounder of the Van Laarhoven family tree and his brother, **Wilmer van de Laerhof (b. 1222).** The name changed from Laerhof (hove) as the name was written in 1100. In the Dutch language, the word "hof" was eventual spelled "hove" so people coming from the "Laerhof / hove" became "van Laerhove(n)."

In older centuries, the Van Laarhoven family name was written as "van de Laerhove" and in the 12th - 13th Centuries, it was written as "van de Laerhof of hove." (See Wilmer van de Laerhof born in 1222 in Oesterwic.) Van de Laerhof of hove was the correct name of the Van Laarhoven families' first forefather. Ad found the name in the oldest acts in the Brussel's archives. He found there is also another manner of writing the name as "van Laarhoven." This way of writing the name was present in the old acts of 15th - 17th Centuries for all members of the Van Laarhoven family. Those family members who currently spell their family name in this manner have inherited the original way of writing the name during the Middle-Ages.

The names of the first four generation of Van Laarhoven families' ancestors are set forth in the following table.

Gen	Name	Birth	Place of Birth	Relationship	Spouse
1	Walther van Laerdal	1195	Oesterwic		
2	Wilmer van de Laerhof	1222	Oesterwic	Brother of Walther	Arikjken d. v. Brock Oesterwic, 1227
3	Thoenis Toelenszoon	1251	Belver	Son of Wilmer	Geertruidj d. v. Peter Van Poinum
4	Peter Toelenszoon	1279	Belver	Son of Thoenis	Cristijn d. v. Niclaus van Aerle
5	Aert van Laerhoven	1308	Belver	Son of Peter	

On the first page of the Van Laarhoven family tree one will find **Walther van Laerdal** (b. 1195 in Oesterwic) as the grounder of the Van Laarhoven family tree. Walther (b. 1195) lived to the age of 61 years, but had no children. The second person in the tree is Walther van Laerdal's brother, Wilmer van de Laerhof, who was born in Oesterwic in 1222. The third person in the tree is Thoenis Toelenszoon born in 1251 in Belver. Thoenis was Wilmer van de Laerhof's son. In addition, Thoenis Toelenszon (b. 1251) had a brother, Aert, but he died in the Battle of the Golden Spurs in 1302. Thoenis Toelenszon had two sons: Peter born 1279 and Aert. As the oldest son, Peter Toelenszon (b. 1279) took on the duties as eldest son. Ad Laarhoven could not find any information about Peter Toelenszon's younger brother, Aert. He was not mentioned in any acts. Ad believes that Aert went with his uncle Aert to fight in the Battle of the Golden Spurs and died in the Battle with his uncle Aert.

Peter Toelenszoon (b. 1279) had three sons: Aert, Willem and Merten. Peter named his son, Aert (b. 1308), after his dead brother and uncle, and in their honor. Willem's branch ran out in 1470 and Merten had one child, Peter. Ad did not find any information regarding Merten's son. Peter's son, Aert, carried on the van Laerhoven family name.

Aert (b. 1308) had six children, four boys and two girls. The boy's names were Henric, Nicolaus, Jan and Aert (b. 1345). Henric had no children. Nicolaus' and Jan's family branch ran out. Aert (b. 1345) was the only son to carry on the van Laerhoven family name.

Van Laarhoven Family Decent

The focus of this Section is to follow the direct line of decedent from Wilmer van de Laerhof down through Josephine (Van Laarhoven) Reinhold on Josephine's father side of the family using Ad Laarhoven's family research and Cornelius Van Laarhoven's letter entitled "This is the Writting from the family Van Laarhoven."

The range of descendants was very small during the first centuries of the Van Laerhoven family tree. The oldest child was named Aert for several generations. (In later centuries the name Aert eventually was spelled as Adriaan.) These attributes made establishing the families' decedent much easier. Ad Laarhoven could not find any other Van Laarhoven ancestors from an earlier time other than those he has identified. See the following Tables.

Ad's work does not link Willem (b. 1625) as identified on A.1.c.1.a.1.b.2.a.1c.4 (s/b A.1.c.1.a.1.b.2.a.1d.4) on Finale 7 & Deel IV, Oirschot to Barthelomeus (b. 1590). Barthelomeus is identified on Hoofdlijnen van de TAK, Oirschot 1. This could be due to missing pages.

			AdLaar	Ad Laarhoven's Family Research - Book 11 Van Laarhoven Family The Netherlands	rrch - Book 11 nily			
Gen	Name	Birth	Place of Birth	Relationship	Death	Place of Death	Reference No.	Page
1.	Walther van Laerdal	1195	Oesterwic	Brother of Wilmer	1258	Oesterwic		Page I
1.	Wilmer van de Laerhof	1222	Oesterwic	Brother of Walther	1278	Belver		Page I
2.	Thoenis Toelenszoon	1251	Belver	Son of Wilmer	1315	Belver		Page I & Finale 1
3.	Peter Toelenszoon	1279	Belver	Son of Thoenis	1338	Belver	A	Page I & Finale 1
4	Aert van Laerhoven	1308	Belver	Son of Peter	1367	Belver	A.1	Page I & Finale 1
5.	Aert van Laerhoven	1345	Belver	Son of Aert			A.1.c	Part I & Finale 1 & 4
9	Aert van Laerhoven	1372	Belver	Son of Aert	1423	Belver	A.1.c.1	Part I & Finale 4
7.	Aert van Laerhoven	1400	Belver	Son of Aert	1449	Belver	A.1.c.1.a.	Part I & Finale 4
8.	Aert van Laerhoven	1436	Haaren	Son of Aert	1502	Haaren	À.1.c.1.a.1	Page II & Finale 4 & 5
9.	Jan van Laerhoven	1472	Haaren	Son of Aert	1538	Haaren	A.1.c.1.a.1.b	Page II & Finale 5
10.	Joost van Laerhoven	1508	Haaren	Son of Jan	1561	Oirsch	À.1.c.1.a.1.b.2	Page II & Finale 5
111;	Peter van Laerhoven	1532	Helvoert	Son of Joost			A.1.c.1.a.1.b.2.a	Page II & Finale 5 & 7
12.	Joorden (Bart) van Laerhoven	1555	Oirschot	Son of Peter	1616	Oirschot	A.1.c.1.a.1.b.2.a.1	Finale 7
13.	Jan	1582	Oirschot	Son of Joorden	1616	Oirschot	A.1.c.1.a.1.b.2.a.1.d	Finale 7
14.	Willem	1625	Oirschot	Son of Jan.			A.1.c.1.a.1.b.2.a.1c.4 s/b A.1.c.1.a.1.b.2.a.1d.4	Finale 7 & Deel IV, Oirschot
		MISSING DATA	LINKING W MISSING	MISSING DATA LINKING WILLEM BORN 1625 TO BARTELOMEUS BORN 1590 MISSING AT LEAST ONE GENERATION	TO BARTELO ENERATION	MEUS BORN 15	06	

	Page	Hoofdlijnen van de TAK Oirschot 1	Hoofdlijnen van de TAK Oirschot 1	Hoofdlijnen van de TAK Orischot 1 & 2	Hoofdlijnen van de TAK Oirschot 2	Hoofdlijnen van de TAK Oirschot 2 Boxtel 1	Boxtel 1 & 5	Boxtel 5 & 6	Boxtel 6 & 8	Boxtel 8 Boxtel 8a	Boxtel 8.a.	Boxtel 8.a.
	Reference No.		0.1	o.1a	0.1.a.4	o.1.a.4.d	o.1.a.4.d.10 Cornelius Van Laarhoven's letter	d.10.c Cornelius Van Laarhoven's letter	o.1.a.4.d.10.c.3 Cornelius Van Laarhoven's letter	o.1.a.4.d.10.c.3.m	o.1.a.4.d.10.c.3.m.b	o.1.a.4.d.10.c.3.m.b.d
	Place of Death		VOOF	Oir			Bossesstel					
arch - Book 11 mily s	Death		1666	1682	Feb 19, 1757	Aug 17, 1757	May 8, 1788			Nov 11, 1945		
Ad Laarhoven's Family Research - Book 11 Van Laarhoven Family The Netherlands	Relationship	son of Barthelomeus	son of Johannes		Son of Willem	Son of Nicholaus		Son of Petrus Son of Peter	Son of Antonius Son of Antoon	Son of Peter	Son of Cornelis	Daughter of Crysogonus Antonius Martinus
AdLaar	Place of Birth	omstr	Oirschot	omstr	Oirschot	Oirschot	Bossesstel	Bosesstel		Liempde		
	Birth	1590	1615	1638	Jan 2, 1667 Jan 2, 1671	Nov 6, 1708 Nov 6, 1706	Jan 19, 1747 Oct 13, 1722	Jun 3, 1786 1762	Aug 9, 1816 Aug 16, 1815	Aug 14, 1864	Dec 7, 1895	Apr 9, 1925
	Name	Barthelomeus	Johannes	Willem	Nicholaus	Wilhelmus	Petrus Peter Van Laarhoven	Antonius Antoon (married Adriana Volders)	Peter Peter Antonius	Cornelis Van Laarhoven	Crysogonus Antonius Martinus Martin Van Laarhoven	Josephine Marie (Van Laarhoven) Reinhold
	Gen	15.	16.	17.	18.	19.	20.	21.	22.	23.	24.	25.

CHAPTER TWO

THE CORNELIUS AND JACOBA (WOUTERS) LAARHOVEN FAMILY



CORNELIUS AND JACOBA (WOUTERS) LAARHOVEN
JOSEPHINE (VAN LAARHOVEN) REINHOLD'S PATERNAL GRANDPARENTS.

Cornelius Van Laarhoven Family In Holland



CORNELIUS VAN LAARHOVEN (B. 1864) WITH TWO SONS. PICTURE TAKEN IN HOLLAND.

Cornelius Van Laarhoven wrote his family history by hand in a letter entitled This is the Writting from the family Van Laarhoven. In the letter, Cornelius described various items contain in a "shadow box" currently in Elizabeth Van Laarhoven's position. Elizabeth (Libby) Van Laarhoven is William (Bill) Van Laarhoven's wife. The "shadow box" contains Cornelius Van Laarhoven's original letter. The items Cornelius Van Laarhoven described in his letter pertain to his sister, Dingena and his wife, Jacoba. He refers to the picture with the cross that was in Jacoba Wouter's coffin and a rosary found in Jacoba's pocket book after her death. He refers to a picture of Jacoba, presumably given to her by her son, Hendricus. Cornelius says, one picture is from Hendricus who gave Jacoba the dollar bill. Cornelius explained that Jacoba's son, Hendricus, gave his mother a dollar bill as a Christmas present the day before Christmas in 1928. Later, that same dollar bill was found in Jacoba's pocket book after her death. In addition, Cornelius described three little vases, One vase contains a silver neck locket from Jacoba. In another is a piece of the bed sheet on which Jacoba lay at her death. The last vase contains a piece of stone taken from Dingena Van Laarhoven's grave in Holland.

Cornelius wrote in his letter that he would like the picture to stay in the Van Laarhoven family as long as possible. Cornelius wanted his son, Martin Van Laarhoven, and Martin's son, William (Bill) Van Laarhoven, to have the items. In his letter, Cornelius Van Laarhoven described his family tree family tree. His description is set forth below.

Peter Van Laarhoven was born October 13, 1722 in Bosesstel, Holland. He married Anna Korewinters. Peter died in Bosesstel on May 8, 1788 at the age of 65. Peter and Anna Van Laarhoven's children were Antoon (born in 1762 in Bosesstel, Holland), Fransiscus, Johannus, Hendricus and William.

Peter Van Laarhoven's son, Antoon Van Laarhoven, (born 1762 in Bosesstel, Holland) married Adriana Volders "out of" St. Odenrode, Holland. Antoon and Adriana Van Laarhoven's children were Peter Antonius (born August 16, 1815), Johannus, Peternella and Adriana.

Antoon Van Laarhoven's son, Peter Antonius Van Laarhoven, (born August 16, 1815) married Maria Van Grinsven. Maria Van Grinsven was born in St. Michielsgestel, Holland. Peter and Maria Van Laarhoven's children were Theodorus; Hendricus, Dingena, Antonius, Johannus; and Cornelius (b. August 14, 1864).

Peter Van Laarhoven's son, Cornelius Van Laarhoven, (b. August 14, 1864) married Jacoba Wouters from Middlebeers, Holland. Cornelius and Jacoba's children were Peter, Johannes, Theodoresu, Antonius, Hendricous, Martinus and John.

Cornelius Van Laarhoven's son, Martinus Van Laarhoven, (b. Holland) married Ludmilla Rothamer from Little Black, Wisconsin.

¹ Cornelius Van Laarhoven, <u>This is the Writting from the family Van Laarhoven</u>, TS, p. 1. The original letter consisting of one page and is in Elizabeth (Libby) Van Laarhoven's possession. Elizabeth Van Laarhoven is William (b. 1921) Van Laarhoven's wife."

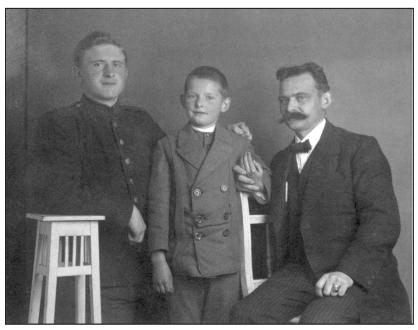
This is the Writhing from the family ban Laarhoven Woulders wift off Cornelius Wan Loarhoven the roseri is van her fond in her pakket back offer her dood so the picture is off her eso the Dollar Bill is won her son Hendricus hur gegwin de day before Kristmas 1928 for a Cristmas present and fond after se doit in her pakket book so the one picture is from Hendricus wo had given the doller bill and who dail on Fiberuar 20-1929 do the three little baceses there is in one a pice off a silver neck look from hur in one is a pice off a bed sheet were up se dail in one is a pice off stone taken from the grave in Holland from Dingena Van haarhoven the Sister of Cornelius Van haarhoven do I so like thout the gieture here writhe off stay in the family so long as passeble on the name off Van Laarhoven So that William so have und afther ward his son, Grand son off Markin van Lowerhoven so here volgt the family relation van Laarhoven. Teter Van Laarhoven born the Boxstel Holland October 13-1722 his wift whas chuno Korewinters Jehr van Laarhoven dayd the Bopstel 8 May 1988 and the followhing childeren Chatoon Fransiseis Tohannus Hendricus and William. Antoon van Laarhoven maried the Bosestel Holland chariana Volders out iff It Odenrade he wash born 1762 and had childeren Seter Antonius Johannus Peternella and etdriana . Jeter etntonius is born chequestus 16-1815 he Maried Maria van Grensven off St ettickiels yestel and hat the vollowing Children Theodorus Hendricus Dingena chatonius Tohamus Cornelius lornelius Van Laarhoven maried Jacoba Woukers wit Muddelleers Holland hij is geboren chuguskus 14-1864 and hat the vollowhing Children Teder Tohannus Theodores charlins offertines as Hendricus Martinus and Tohan . Martinus marced Lotroilla Rothamer wit Little Black Wies Martinus van haashoven is born in holland' Writings of Cornelus Van Laarhoven



THOUGHT TO BE THE WOUTERS FAMILY



THOUGHT TO BE THE JACOBA WOUTERS FAMILY



THOUGHT TO BE G. THE WOUTERS FAMILY



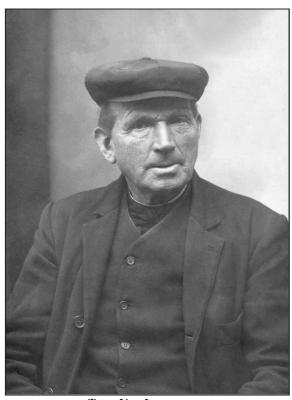
JOHANNA WOUTERSHER FATHER WAS JAN WOUTERS.



JACOBA WOUTERS
HER FATHER WAS WILLIAM WOUTERS. JACOBA WAS
BORN MARCH 1, 1862 IN NORTH BRABANT, HOLLAND.
SHE WAS ONE OF FIVE CHILDREN — PEER, JACOBA,
PETRONELLA, PONME AND JAN. JACOBA WOUTERS
MARRIED CORNELIUS VAN LAARHOVEN.

Ad Laarhoven's research for Cornelius Van Laarhoven (b. August 14, 1864 in Holland) married to Jacoba Wouters as shown in Ad Laarhoven's Book No. 11 is as follows:

			Boxtel 8 o.1.a.4.d.10.c.3 LAARHOVEN'S CHI oxtel September 8, 18		
ВО	Designation	Dutch Name	Date of Birth	Date of Death	Place of Birth
1	c.3.a.	Maria	May 30, 1839	Apr 16, 1865	Born & Died Liempde
2	c.3.b	Adriana	Jan 20, 1841		Liempde
3	c.3.c	Marianna	Jun 22, 1843		Liempde
4	c.3.d	Antonetta	Jul 3, 1845	Oct 20, 1862	Born & Died Liempde
5	c.3.e	Cornelia	Mar 10, 1848	July 7, 1848	Born Liempde Died Boxtel
6	c.3.f	Theodorus	Dec 29, 1851		Liempde
7	c.3.g	Digna	Sep 4, 1853		Liempde
8	c.3.h	Hendrikus	Oct 16, 1855		Liempde
9	c.3.j	Antonius	Sep 21, 1857		Liempde
10	c.3.k	Johannes	Jul 9, 1860		Liempde
11	c.3.1	Cornelis	Apr 14, 1862	May 30, 1863	Born & Died Liempde
12	c.3.m	Cornelis	Aug 14, 1864	Nov 11, 1945	Born Liempde Died



TOON VAN LAARHOVEN
CORNELIUS VAN LAARHOVEN'S BROTHER.



CORNELIUS VAN LAARHOVEN (B. 1864) AND HIS SONS BROW L TO R: HENRY AND JOHN VAN LAARHOVEN CORNELIUS VAN LAARHOVEN SITTING.

Cornelius Van Laarhoven, (b. August 14, 1864 in Holland) married Jacoba Wouters (b. March 1, 1862, Middelbeers, Holland).² The Table below identifies their children. Cornelius did not mention his daughter, Maria Dingena Elisabeth, in his letter, This is the Writting from the family Van Laarhoven.

		CORNEL	IUS AND JACC	DBA VAN LAAI	RHOVEN'S CH	IILDREN	
во	M/F	Dutch Name	English Name	Date of Birth	Date of Death	Spouse's Name	Date of Marriage
1	M	Petrus Antonius Johannes	Peter	Jul 14, 1886	Apr 18, 1944	Chatherine Van Lyssel	Aug 21, 1917
2	M	Johannes Godefriedus Adrianus	Big John	Jan 13, 1888	May 25, 1961	Edna Rachel Stout	Sep 14, 1940
3	M	Theodorus Hendrikus Marinus	Ted	May 8, 1889	Dec 29, 1958	Julia H. Tipping	
4	F	Maria Dingena Elisabeth		Aug 23, 1890	In Holland		
5	M	Antonius Engelbertus Gregorius	Tony	Aug 18, 1892	May 23, 1935	Edma Racje; Stpit	Apr 27, 1918
6	M	Hendrikus Domitianus Donatus	Henry	May 7, 1894	Feb 21, 1929	Marie Peters	Nov 16, 1922
7	M	Crijfogonus Ambrosius Martinus	Martin	Dec 7, 1895	Jan 17, 1955	Ludmilla Rothemer	Oct 12, 1920
8	M	Johannes Thelesphorus	Jonny or Jack	Jan 4, 1898	Jun 4, 1956	Anna Van Den Heuvel	Jun 20, 1922

Note: Peter, Johannes, Theodorus and Maria were all born in Middelbeers, Noord Brabant, Netherlands.

Note: Antonius, Hendrikus, Crijfogonus and Johannis were all born in Oostelbeers, Noord Brabant, Netherlands.

Note: In her book, <u>Tears & Joy</u>, Josephine Reinhold said that Cornelius and Jacoba Van Laarhoven had 13 children, but this is probably incorrect based on Cornelius Van Laarhoven's letter describing his family tree, Ad Laarhoven's research and LaVerne (Van Laarhoven) Zastrow's research.

There are differences between Ad Laarhoven's research regarding Cornelius and Jacoba Van Laarhoven's children as shown in Ad Laarhoven's Book No. 11. Most likely Cornelius only referred to his living children, while Ad Laarhoven referred to all of Cornelius' children. Ad Laarhoven identified Cornelius and Jacoba's children as follows.

		o.1.a.4 CORNELIUS AND JACOBA	oxtel 8a l.d.10.c.3.m VAN LAARHOVEN'3 le August 14, 1864	S CHILDREN	
ВО	Designation	Dutch Name	Date of Birth	Date of Death	Place of Birth
1	m.1	Petrus Antonius Johannes	Jul 14, 1886		M-beers
2	m.2	Johannes Godefriedus Adrianus	Jan 13, 1888		M-beers
3	m.3	Theodorus Hendrikus Marinus	May 8, 1889		M-beers
4	m.4	Maria Dingena Elisabeth	Aug 23, 1890	Aug 26, 1890	Born & Died M-beers
5	m.5	Antonius Engelbertus Gregorius	Aug 18, 1892		M-beers
6	m.6	Hendrikus Domitianus Donatus	May 7, 1894		O-bers
7	m.7	Crysogonus Antonius Martinus	Dec 7, 1895		O-beers
8	m.8	Johannes Thelesphorus	Jan 4, 1898	Mar 30, 1898	Born & Died M-beers
9	m.9	Johannes Hugo Florin	Nov 17, 1901		Woensel
10	m.10	Wilhelmus Fredrick Hendrik Richardus	Apr 3, 1903	Sep 3, 1903	Born & Died Woensel

² Cornelius Van Laarhoven, This is the Writting from the family Van Laarhoven; Cornelius Van Laarhoven's Declaration of Intention dated May 31, 1912, No. 213, file #1444196/031666, Circuit Court of Outagamie County, Outagamie County, Wisconsin; Cornelius Van Laarhoven's Petition for Naturalization, No. 164, dated and filed May 7, 1917, 17th District Court, Phillips County, Montana; Cornelius Van Laarhoven's Certificate of Naturalization, No. 783387, dated December 19, 1917, District Court, Phillips County, Malta, Montana, NR Doc A 1197991.



CORNELIUS AND JACOBA (WOUTERS) VAN LAARHOVEN FAMILY PICTURE
THIS PICTURE WAS MOST LIKELY TAKEN WHILE THE FAMILY WAS LIVING IN HOLLAND.
'AMILY IMMIGRATED TO THE UNITED STATES IN 1911 FROM STRATUM, SOUTH BRABANT, NETHER
THIS PICTURE WAS TAKEN ON THE DAY OF CHIRCOMIES AMERICAL FIRST HOLY COMMINGEN

THE FAMILY IMMIGRATED TO THE UNITED STATES IN 1911 FROM STRATUM, SOUTH BRABANT, NETHERLANDS. CRIFOGONUS AMBROSIUS WAS 15 WHEN HE ARRIVED IN THE UNITED STATES ON OCTOBER 10, 1911. THIS PICTURE WAS TAKEN ON THE DAY OF CRIFOGONUS AMBROSIUS' FIRST HOLY COMMUNION. FIRST HOLY COMMUNION USUALLY OCCURS WHEN A CHILD IS 8-9 YEARS OLD.

In the year eighteen hundred and eighty-51x, 15th
of the month July ,is for us for the civil servant of the de-
partment of records of the town OOST: WEST: and MIDDELBEERS, province Noord-
brabant, appeared; Cornelus van Faarhoven
age 2/ profession farmer
living in Middelbeers, who declared to declare, Jacoba
Wanters, his wife
profession farmer
living in Middelheers on the 14th
the month July eighteen hundred and eighty-5kx, at 9:00
o'clock in the P.M., in his house in Dustrick B number \$5
got a child of the male sex. To this child the christian names are given,
Teter Untonius Jahannes
This declaration is done in the presence of Jahannes Inelders
age 68 profession day labor
and autonius peoples Smulders age 26 profession
secretary , both living in the same municipality.
And we have made from this, this certificate, which has been read to the
appeared person and the witnesses, signed by us the counterpart and both wit-
nesses.
C. o Jaarhaven
J. Snelders
C. J. Smilders The civil servant of the department of
records, M. Smulders
· may an

	is voor ons	en sijftiener	
	Ambto	naar van den Burgerlij	iken Stand der gemee
	LBEERS, Provincie Noordbrabe		·
	vom Sax		
oud_	cen interintia jare	n, van beroep	Moure
wonende te Mai	dellers, die ver	klaarde aangiste te doe	n, dat
Jacoba	Woulers, 1	you echto	enverte
0	- 2 am bero	ep landbo	unvotes
wonende te Sez	ddelleers		
der maand Leel			
and dec line as a serve	Is to Middle		
me us const	the little and a state of the last	3-1-1-1-1-1	
henallen is non een bind ?	an helamarre eliik veslacht.	an welk kind word en	gegeven de voornazr
bevallen is van een kind i	an helanamene elijk geslacht, e	nan welk kind word en	gegeven de voornaz-
nan Cherler	Montonino	1000 000000	10
van <u>eller</u> Deze aangifte is gede	an in tegenwoordigheid van	Juhannes	Gnelder
van Oler aangifte is gede	an in tegenwoordigheid van an tegenwoordigheid van an tegen van	Than rue beroep day la	anelder.
Desc aangifte is gede	an in tegenwoordigheid vah	beroip day la	Carleter
van Color van Deze aangifte is gede oud aangifte is ged oud aangifte is	an in tegenwoordigheid vah	beroep day la	Clareletera
Desc aangifte is gede oud exaller jare En hebben wij hierva	an in tegenwoordigheid vah jaren, van , van beroep , van n opgemaakt, dese akte, die na	beroep de ou beroep a beiden wonend aan den verschenen perschenen perschen perschenen perschenen perschenen perschenen perschenen perschen perschenen perschen perschenen perschen perschen perschenen perschen per	Carelelera de binnen deze gemeen non en de getuigen te ;
Deze aangifte is gede oud Realist jarei en Trality jarei En hebben wij hierva voorgelezen, geteckend is	an in tegenwoordigheid vah jaren, van jaren, van van beroep van n opgemaakt, dese akte, die na door ons van	beroep de ou beroep a beiden wonend aan den verschenen perschenen perschen perschenen perschenen perschenen perschenen perschenen perschen perschenen perschen perschenen perschen perschen perschenen perschen per	Carelelera de binnen deze gemeen non en de getuigen te ;
Deze aangifte is gede oud Realist jarei en Internation jarei En hebben wij hierva voorgelezen, geteckend is	an in tegenwoordigheid vah jaren, van jaren, van van beroep van n opgemaakt, dese akte, die na door ons van	beroep de ou beroep a beiden wonend aan den verschenen perschenen perschen perschenen perschenen perschenen perschenen perschenen perschen perschenen perschen perschenen perschen perschen perschenen perschen per	Carelelera de binnen deze gemeen non en de getuigen te ;
Deze aangifte is gede oud call en faction jare En hebben wij hierva	an in tegenwoordigheid vah jaren, van jaren, van van beroep van n opgemaakt, dese akte, die na door ons van	beroep de ou beroep a beiden wonend aan den verschenen perschenen perschen perschenen perschenen perschenen perschenen perschenen perschen perschenen perschen perschenen perschen perschen perschenen perschen per	Carelelera de binnen deze gemeen non en de getuigen te ;
Deze aangifte is gede oud Realist jarei en Internation jarei En hebben wij hierva voorgelezen, geteckend is	an in tegenwoordigheid vah	beroep de ou beroep a beiden wonend aan den verschenen perschenen perschen perschenen perschenen perschenen perschenen perschenen perschen perschenen perschen perschenen perschen perschen perschenen perschen per	de binnen deze gemeen non en de getuigen ie z

In the year eighteen hundred and sighty-eight, 14th
of the month January, is for its for the civil servant of the de-
partment of records of the town OOST: WEST: and MIDDELBEERS, province Noord-
brabant, appeared: Carnelus van Taarhouen
age 23 profession farmer
Wouters, his wife
profession farmer
living in Muddelbeers on the 13.7h
the month January eighteen hundred and eighty-eight, at 3:00
o'clock in the G.M. in Middelheers in his house, District B.
got a child of the male sex. To this child the christian names are given,
Johannes Gadefriedus adrianies
This declaration is done in the presence of Juhannes Brespers
age 73 profession Lettered
and Antonica Jusiphus Amulders age 27 profession
<u>Secretary</u> , both living in the same municipality.
And we have made from this, this certificate, which has been read to the
appeared person and the witnesses, signed by us the counterpart and both wit-
C. y Jaarhouen
Ja. Brespers
The civil servant of the department of records, M. Anuelders
1

The state of the s
1 dry
Ⅰ ◇ 李교 ◇ · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·
No. 7. In hei jaar een duizend acht honderd acht en tachtig, den weer teen clere
der maund for me can is voor ons
Ambtenaar van den Burgerlijken Stand der gemeente
OOST-, WEST- en MIDDELBEERS, Provincie Noordbrabant verschenen: Cornelaco
van Saarhoven
oud airie en Secretio jaren, van beroep leverellecurer
wonende te Apreldellers fair verklaarde aansifte te doen, dat face ba
Woutere, since echotocourts
was bereit terrible wester
womende to Middelbeera of den de tarachen
der maand courses een duizend acht honderd acht en trehtig, om des
un des secamiodas, telbiddelbeers ten sinen recons
huise with Be dumain his en wiftly
bevallen is van een kind van het zoerere elijk geslacht, aan welk kind worden gegeven de voornameen
van Chamies Godefridas Adrianies
Deze aangifte is gedaan in gegenwoordigheid van Le harring Bree Stee
oud drie en decentro jarin, van beroep donole
on thatomics foreplace Thomastoline out serven to
Therein lio jaten, van beroep Levilaties beiden wonende binnen deze gemeente.
En heblen wij hiervan opg maakt, deze akte, die na aan den verschenen persoon en de getuigen te zijn
voorgelezen, geteekend is door ons des verschances persoon en de galaiseen
la lambagent
1 Bresser
- Commission of the commission
De Ambienaar van den Burgerlijken Stand voornoemd
- Lumilla
■ 整整器的可能性的 10 中央 10

 In the year eighteen hundred and eighty-Nine, 10 th
of the month May is for us for the civil servant of the de-
partment of records of the town OOST: WEST: and MIDDELBEERS, province Noord-
brabant, appeared: Carnelus van Taarhouen
age 24 profession farmer
living in Middelheers, who declared to declare, Jacoba
Wanters, his wife
profession farmer
living in Middelheers on the 8th
the month May eighteen hundred and eighty-Nine, at 1:00
o'clock in the <u>A.M</u>
got a child of the Male sex. To this child the christian names are given,
Theodorus Hendricus Marinus
This declaration is done in the presence of Adrianus Mouwens
age 63 profession farmer in Middelbeers
and Antonius Josephus Amulderage 29 profession
Secretary, both living in the same municipality.
And we have made from this, this certificate, which has been read to the
appeared person and the witnesses, signed by us the counterpart and both wit-
C. v Laarhoven
a. Nonevens
a. J. Smulders
The civil servant of the department of records, Y. Smulders
records, y. Smuratro
,

In het jaar achtlien honder	d negen en tachtig, den Tienden Mei —
	is voor ons Amblenaar van den Burgerlijken Stand der gemeente
OOST- WEST- EN MIDDEL	BEERS, provincie Noordbrabant, verschenen:
Corneliu ve	x. Saashoven
oud wies en Teve	tex jaren, van beroep lexalleccuer
monende to Madde	Calcus die ons heeft aangegeven
	Mee achtlien honderd negen en tachtig
	des - wolk to Slideller
•	
	manuelijh gestacht uit accola Maic
herd signe ec	warnette V
	non beroep land gourster
aan welk kind Leeft ver	Maard de voornamente geven van Theadoises
Lendicus	Maines
	in tegenwoordigheid van Adiscan Manuer
Dese verkuring is geschieft	in tegenwoordigment out
	oud dice en destige
	Manuel wonende te Middelblers
	Manuel wonende te Middelblers
en van Antonie	es Course vonende le Middell beur es fersephers Assentations
en van Austricie	es Course vonende re Middell bear
en van Austriaie jaren, van beroep Austria Waarvan door ons deze ge	wonende te Middellbers Seed de la manager de la mangerer en aun boorte akte is opgemaakt, welke na voortezing aan den aangever en aan
jaren, van beroep Sez Waarvan door ons deze ge de getuigen door ons Alen ce	estermen vonende re Middellbers estermen vonende re Middellbers oud acque estermenting retermin vonende le Madeschieres
en van Austriaie jaren, van beroep Austria Waarvan door ons deze ge	wonende te Middellbers sergen vonende te Middellbers oud regel to Michaeller wonende te Mackeller boorte akte is opgemaakt, welke na voortezing aan den aangever en aan
jaren, van beroep Sez Waarvan door ons deze ge de getuigen door ons Alen ce	wonende te Middellbers sergen vonende te Middellbers oud regel to Michaeller wonende te Mackeller boorte akte is opgemaakt, welke na voortezing aan den aangever en aan
jaren, van beroep Sez Waarvan door ons deze ge de getuigen door ons Alen ce	wonende te Middellbers sergen vonende te Middellbers oud regel to Michaeller wonende te Mackeller boorte akte is opgemaakt, welke na voortezing aan den aangever en aan
jaren, van beroep Sez Waarvan door ons deze ge de getuigen door ons Alen ce	boorte-akte is opgemaakt, welke na voorte-ing aan den aangever en aan men ook beide geleige is or, De Ambtenaar van den Eurgerlijken Stand,
jaren, van beroep Sez Waarvan door ons deze ge de getuigen door ons Alen ce	esterment wonende le Middelle beur se fersephere Sund regue le Mission Ties esterment vonende le Maddelliers boorte akte is opyemaakt, welke na voorteing aan den aangever en aan emparant en de beide gebriegen is on,

	,
In the year eighteen hundred and ninety,	25th
of the month August ,is for us	s for the civil servant of the de-
partment of records of the town OOST: WEST	
brabant, appeared; Cornelus van	Lailania
1	
age 25 profession farmer	
living in Middelheers, who declare	ed to declare, Jacoba
Wouters, his wife	
profession farmer	
2	
living in Middelbeers on the 2	
the month August eighteen hi	undred and ninety, at 5:00
o'clock in the P.M. in Middelh	ers
got a child of the female sex. To this	child the christian names are given
Maria Dingena Elisabe	
This declaration is done in the preser	,
age 62 profession	farmer
and antonius Josephus Smulders age	30 profession
Secretary, both living in the	
And we have made from this, this certi	ficate, which has been read to the
appeared person and the witnesses, signed b	y us the counterpart and both wit-
nesses.	
Cornelus van Tharhoven	
a. Nouvens	
a. I. Smulders	
	civil servant of the department of
rec	ords, y Smulders
	7

In het je	aur achtlien honderd negentig, den wijf en thein highten
der maand	
	oud wiff en twintey jaren, van beroep landbour
wonende te.	
Wos	ters, signe echtqueste of
wonende te	Middelbers op den drie en tweedigates
	terrester achitien honderd negenting, om wiff
	respired ages to Middelbeers
	van een kind van het zammelijk geslacht, aan welk kind worden gegeven de voorna-
	buria Disregera Clisabeth
Deze aan	ngifte is gedaan in tegenwoordigheid van Alleccerco Vocace
and ties	u en sestio jaren, van beroep la re la vectoria
1	mine Jusquen desculders - out dertig
	jaren, van beroep beiden wonende binnen deze gemee
	en wij hiervan opgemaakt, deze akte, die na aan den verschenen persoon en de gelui
	rycleren, geleekend is door one dan amybarand and beide yeting
Cornel	his van Laarhoven
· · · · · · ·	illoured a
- A/	De Ambtenaar van den Burgerlijken Stand voornoemd
	Mullan.

	In the year eighteen hundred and ninety-Two. 19 th
	of the month August, is for us for the civil servant of the de-
7	partment of records of the town OOST: WEST: and MIDDELEEERS, province Noord-
1	brabant, appeared; Cornelius wan Taashoven
	age 28 profession farmer
	living in Castelbeera, who declared to declare, Jaroha
	Wanters, his wife
	profession farmer
	living in Oastelhiers on the 18th
	the month August eighteen hundred and ninety-Two, at 11:00
	o'clock in the P.M. in Castelheers
	got a child of the male sex. To this child the christian names are given,
	Antonius Engelbertus Aregorius
	This declaration is done in the presence of Willem Weenen
	age 48 profession Alderman
	and <u>Seter run den Heursel</u> age 35 profession
	farmer, both living in the same municipality.
	And we have made from this, this certificate, which has been read to the
	appeared person and the witnesses, signed by us the counterpart and both wit-
	nesses.
	C. v Kaarhoven
	W. Weenin
	S. Van den Thewrel The civil servant of the department of
	records, M. Smulders

In het jaar achtlien honderd twee en negentig, den
der maand Legesters is voor ons Amblenaar van den Burgerlijken Stand der gemeente
OOST-, WEST-, EN MIDDELBEERS, provincie Noordbrabant, verschenen: -
Cornelus van Saartioum -
ond dolot enteristing jaren, van bereep landbuccuer
wonende te Castelbeard, die verklaarde aangifte te doen, dat
Jacoba Wouterd hijan early envete
were beroep lossed heggestes
wonende te Oostelleurd op den achttereden
der maand Acceptated achttien honderd twee en negentig, om
we des a wiled te Costelles
and the second second of the second contract of the second
bevallen is van een kind van het attante elijk geslacht, aan welk kind worden gegeven de voornamen
van Antonius enuellestus Cyregorius -
Deze aangiste is gedaan in tegenwoordigheid van Willelm Welzen
The second of th
oud acht en weestly jaren, van beroep wethreeder
on Deter van ash thered and vijf in destrig
jaren, van beroep Consulbance beiden wonende binnen deze yemeente
En hebben wij hiervan opgemaakt, deze akle, die na aan den verschenen persoon en de geluigen
e zijn voorgelezen, geleekend is door ons den eunsparant en de leide getang en
Pullage house
1. 1. CA
Juan Lea Helled
De Ambtenaar van den Burgerlijken Stand voornoemd,
Afternation.
cfo vision.

In the year eighteen hundred and ninety-four, 7th
of the month May, is for us for the civil servant of the de-
partment of records of the town OOST: WEST: and MIDDELBEERS, province Noord-
brabant, appeared; Cornelus van Jaarhoven
age 30 profession farmer
Wanters, his wefe
1 profession of armer on the 7th
the month May eighteen hundred and ninety-four, at 6:00
o'clock in the a. M. in Oastelbeers
got a child of the <u>male</u> sex. To this child the christian names are given,
This declaration is done in the presence of Setur van den Henry
age 37 profession farmer
and Antrice Josephus Smulbers age 34 profession
Secretary, both living in the same municipality.
And we have made from this, this certificate, which has been read to the
appeared person and the witnesses, signed by us the counterpart and both witnesses,
Cor Janhanes
P. wan Um Theuvel
A.J. Smulders
The civil servant of the department of
records, M. Smulders

		,	
	tien honderd vier en negentig,		
der maand	bei , is voor	ons Ambtenaar van den L	Burgerlijken Stand der gemeente
Correte	y word Jan	J. K. Lii. Lii. Lii. Lii. Lii. Lii. Lii.	
	ul obertin jo		
	stelliers - d		
Mounters	, Lique chter	· coste	
wonende to	vstelleero -		
der maand 11	bei achit	en honderd vier en neger	ntig, om hed
uur des	ruens to l	worklber	<i>S</i>
	<u> </u>		
Deze aangifte is	gedaan in tegenwoordigheid v	in Peles rous.	jaren, vace
Dere aangifte is	gedaan in tegenwoordigheid v	on Peter rown are destige Instruction	Jaron, warel
Dere aangiste is	gedaan in tegenwoordigheid v	an Meler rouse ex extressibles wies ex der	jaron, warel jaron, warel fursiplined tig jaron ware
Dere aangiste is beroep love to be t	gedaan in tegenwoordigheid v oud hele en lett oud varea beiden wo	an Mela arcus. Les clearly general archives in the control of the	jaren, warel jaren, warel fusign faces tig jaren ware
Deze aangifte is beroep less est	gedaan in tegenwoordigheid v oud Lecter en S oud war in beiden wo hiervan opgemaakt, deze akte,	an Mela accession of the control of	jaren, access jaren, access fusignization ite. ite. iten persoon en de getuigen to
Deze aangiste is beroep less est est beroep Heles En hebben wij zijn noorgelezen, gel	gedaan in tegenwoordigheid v oud Lecter en S ex oud Nation oud Nation wo hiervan opgemaakt, deze akte, gekend is door ons clear ex	an Pelen accessor ex clerify view ear deriv nende binnen deze gemeer die na aan den verschen reprierrent een de	jaren, warel jaren, warel tig jaren ware ite. ien persoon en de getuigen te besiele gekentware
berocy care established berocy care established berocy care wij zijn yoorgelezen, get	gedaan in tegenwoordigheid v oud Lecter en S ex oud Nation oud Nation wo hiervan opgemaakt, deze akte, gekend is door ons clear ex	an Mela accession of the control of	jaren, warel jaren, warel tig jaren ware ite. ien persoon en de getuigen te besiele gekentware
berocy care established berocy care established berocy care wij zijn yoorgelezen, get	gedaan in tegenwoordigheid v oud Lace en S en S varia beiden wo hiervan opgemaakt, dete akte, gekend is door ons class ce	an Mela accession of the control of	jaren, varal jaren, varal tig jaren varal itc. itc. ien persoon en de getuigen te

No. 31 In the year eighteen hundred and ninety-five, 9th of the month Seember, is for us for the civil servant of the department of records of the town 00ST: WEST: and MIDDELBEERS, province Noo brabant, appeared: Carnelus van Gaschoven age 31 profession farmes living in Castelbeers, who declared to declare, profession farmes living in Metelbeers on the 7th the month Lecember eighteen hundred and ninety five, at 7:0; o'clock in the F.M. got a child of the Male sex. To this child the christian names are given, Cristogonus Ambrosius Martinus This declaration is done in the presence of Autic van den Heus age 39 profession farmer and Antonius Justhus Amullagage 35 profession Cecretary, both living in the same municipality. And we have made from this certificate, which has been read to the appeared person and the witnesses, signed by us the counterpart and both witnesses. C. v Jaarhoven Plan In Houvel A. J. Mmuldlers The civil servant of the department of records, M. Simullless		
partment of records of the town OOST, WEST, and MIDDELBEERS, province Noo brabant, appeared: Carnelus van Haarhauen age 31 profession farmes living in Oostelbeers, who declared to declare, profession farmer living in Oostelbeers on the 7th the month Occember eighteen hundred and ninety five, at 7:00 o'clock in the P.M. got a child of the Male sex. To this child the christian names are given, Criffogonus Ambrosius Martinus This declaration is done in the presence of Auto van den Heur age 39 profession farmer and Ontonius Josephus Amullonage 35 profession Secretary, both living in the same municipality. And we have made from this certificate, which has been read to the appeared person and the witnesses, signed by us the counterpart and both witnesses. C. v Laarhoven Dan Am Maurel A. J. Amullers The civil servant of the department of records.	No. <u>31</u>	In the year eighteen hundred and ninety-five, 9th
brabant, appeared: Cernelus van Hearhouen age 31 profession farmes living in Postelbeers, who declared to declare, Pacoba Houters, his wife profession farmer living in Postelbeers on the 7th the month December eighteen hundred and ninety five, at 7:00 o'clock in the F.M. got a child of the Male sex. To this child the christian names are given, Cristogonus Ambrosius Martinus This declaration is done in the presence of Automatical Heures age 39 profession farmer and Antonius Josephus Amultagage 25 profession Secretary , both living in the same municipality. And we have made from this certificate, which has been read to the appeared person and the witnesses, signed by us the counterpart and both witnesses. C. Jaarhoven Plan Ben Mawel A. J. Mmulders The civil servant of the department of records (100)		of the month Accember, is for us for the civil servant of the de-
living in Castelbeers, who declared to declare, profession farmer living in Castelbeers on the TTE the month December eighteen hundred and ninety five, at 7:00 o'clock in the F.M. got a child of the Male sex. To this child the christian names are given, Criffogonus Ambrosius Martinus This declaration is done in the presence of Ruter van den Heus age 39 profession farmer and Antonius Institus Amullogage 35 profession Alectery, both living in the same municipality. And we have made from this certificate, which has been read to the appeared person and the witnesses, signed by us the counterpart and both witnesses. Car Laarhoven Plan Sen Newel A. J. Amulders The civil servant of the department of records		partment of records of the town OOST: WEST: and MIDDELBEERS, province Noc
living in Postelbeers, who declared to declare, Pacoba Houters, his wife profession farmer living in Obstelbeers on the 7th the month December eighteen hundred and ninety five, at 7:00 o'clock in the F.M. got a child of the Male sex. To this child the christian names are given, Crifogonus Ambrosius Martinus This declaration is done in the presence of Aucts wanden Hem age 39 profession farmer and Ontonius Insphus Amullonage 35 profession Secretary both living in the same municipality. And we have made from this certificate, which has been read to the appeared person and the witnesses, signed by us the counterpart and both witnesses. C. Jaarhoven Plan Unwell A. J. Amulders The civil servant of the department of records.		brabant, appeared: Cornelus van Jasehoven
living in Postelbeers, who declared to declare, Pacoba Houters, his wife profession farmer living in Obstelbeers on the 7th the month December eighteen hundred and ninety five, at 7:00 o'clock in the F.M. got a child of the Male sex. To this child the christian names are given, Crifogonus Ambrosius Martinus This declaration is done in the presence of Aucts wanden Hem age 39 profession farmer and Ontonius Insphus Amullonage 35 profession Secretary both living in the same municipality. And we have made from this certificate, which has been read to the appeared person and the witnesses, signed by us the counterpart and both witnesses. C. Jaarhoven Plan Unwell A. J. Amulders The civil servant of the department of records.		age 7/ profession Jahmah
profession farmer living in Doutelbeers on the 7th the month December eighteen hundred and ninety five, at 7:0, o'clock in the P.M. got a child of the Male sex. To this child the christian names are given, Cristogonus Ambrosius Martinus This declaration is done in the presence of Autor Hew age profession farmer and Antonius Jusphus Amullague 35 profession Lecretary, both living in the same municipality. And we have made from this certificate, which has been read to the appeared person and the witnesses, signed by us the counterpart and both witnesses. C. v Laarhoven Pian Ben Mawel A. J. Amulders The civil servant of the department of records.		
profession		^ -1 · · ·
the month December eighteen hundred and ninety five, at 7:00 o'clock in the F.M. got a child of the Male sex. To this child the christian names are given, Criffogonus Ambrosius Martinus This declaration is done in the presence of Autor van den Hem age 39 profession farmer and Antonius Josephus Amullonage 25 profession And we have made from this certificate, which has been read to the appeared person and the witnesses, signed by us the counterpart and both witnesses. C. v Laarhoven Phan Sen Hauvel A. J. Amulders The civil servant of the department of records.		Jacoba Wouters, his wife
the month December eighteen hundred and ninety five, at 7:00 o'clock in the F.M. got a child of the Male sex. To this child the christian names are given, Criffogonus Ambrosius Martinus This declaration is done in the presence of Autor van den Hem age 39 profession farmer and Antonius Josephus Amullonage 25 profession And we have made from this certificate, which has been read to the appeared person and the witnesses, signed by us the counterpart and both witnesses. C. v Laarhoven Phan Sen Hauvel A. J. Amulders The civil servant of the department of records.		professionarmer
the month December eighteen hundred and ninety five, at 7:00 o'clock in the P.M. got a child of the Male sex. To this child the christian names are given, Criffogonus Ambrosius Martinus This declaration is done in the presence of Autorius age profession farmer and Ontonius Inseptus Anullonage profession Secretary both living in the same municipality. And we have made from this certificate, which has been read to the appeared person and the witnesses, signed by us the counterpart and both witnesses. C. v Laarhoven The civil servant of the department of records of the department of records.		
got a child of the Male sex. To this child the christian names are given, Cripfogonus Ambrosius Martinus This declaration is done in the presence of Automater and age profession farmer and Antonius Insephus Amullopage profession And we have made from this certificate, which has been read to the appeared person and the witnesses, signed by us the counterpart and both witnesses. C. & Laarhouen C. & Maurhouen The civil servant of the department of records.		6
This declaration is done in the presence of Autrices age		o'clock in the F.M.
This declaration is done in the presence of Autrices age		got a child of the Wale sex. To this child the christian names are
This declaration is done in the presence of Auto Nan den Hew age		
and Ontonius Josephus Amultonage 35 profession Accretary , both living in the same municipality. And we have made from this certificate, which has been read to the appeared person and the witnesses, signed by us the counterpart and both witnesses. C. v Laarhoven P.van Sen Hauvel A. J. Amulders The civil servant of the department of records.		
and Ontonius Josephus Amultonage 35 profession Accretary , both living in the same municipality. And we have made from this certificate, which has been read to the appeared person and the witnesses, signed by us the counterpart and both witnesses. C. v Jaarhoven P.van Sen Mauvel G. J. Shmulders The civil servant of the department of records.		
And we have made from this certificate, which has been read to the appeared person and the witnesses, signed by us the counterpart and both witnesses. C. v Jaarhoven P.van Ben Mauvel G. J. Mmulders The civil servant of the department of records.		age <u>39</u> profession farmer
And we have made from this certificate, which has been read to the appeared person and the witnesses, signed by us the counterpart and both witnesses. Car Jaarhoven Pran Ben Mauvel A. J. Amulders The civil servant of the department of records.		and Antonius Josephus Amullo, age 35 profession
And we have made from this certificate, which has been read to the appeared person and the witnesses, signed by us the counterpart and both witnesses. Car Jaarhoven Pran Ben Mauvel A. J. Amulders The civil servant of the department of records.		decretary, both living in the same municipality.
appeared person and the witnesses, signed by us the counterpart and both witnesses. C. v Laarhoven P.van Ben Mauvel A. J. Amulders The civil servant of the department of records.		0
witnesses. C. v Laarhoven Pean Ben Mouvel A. J. Amulders The civil servant of the department of records.		
Co. v Taarhoven P. van Ben Mouvel A. J. Amulders The civil servant of the department of records		appeared person and the witnesses, signed by us the counterpart and both
P. Van Gen Mauvel Q. J. Amulders The civil servant of the department of records		
The civil servant of the department of		Ce. v Jaarhoven
The civil servant of the department of		Poran Gen Neuvel
The civil servant of the department of		a a domillor
records, M. Smuldess		The civil servant of the department of
		records, M. Smulders

NI 31	In het jaar achttien honderd vijf en negentig, den <u>regeselen</u> der maand December , is voor ons Amblenaar van den Burgerlijken Stand der gemeent
	OOST WEST- BN MIDDELBEERS, provincie Noordbrabant, verschenen:
	wonende te Costelbeers, die verklaarde aangiste te doen, dat facober
	Wanters dijne echtgen de beroop landbouwer
	der maand December achttien honderd vijf en negentry, om Leven
	uur des eserver de l'ossellees. bevallen is van een kind van het 122 ese elijk geslacht, aan welk kind worde, gegeven de toornas
	van Orie fugerenes Analore en Continuente and Continuente of the court
	beroop lived to access on Antonial Alsephan
	Bulders oud rifer dettie jaren vorze
	En hebben wij hiervan opyemaakt, deze akte, die na aan den verschenen persoon en de geluigen te zijn voorgelezen, geleekend is door ons den combarant en ele beiele en seine
	Prances Williams
	De Ambtenaar van den Burgerlijken Stand voornoemd,
````; <u>-</u>	Edmidden,

Etat / Staat / State / Estado / Stato / Devlet:

### Gemeente Middelbeers

Commune de / Gemeinde / Municipality / Municipio de / Comune di / Köy veya mahàlle:

### KONINKRIJK DER NEDERLANDEN

# Uittreksel uit de registers van de burgerlijke stand omtrent een geboorte

Extrait des registres de l'état civil concernant une naissance / Auszug aus dem Geburts-register / Extract of the register of births / Extracto del registro de nacimientos / Estratto del registro delle nascite / Doğuma ait nüfus kayit hülâsasi sureti

a plaats van geboorte lieu de naissance / Geburtsort / place of birt de nacimiento / luogo di nascita / doğum y	
b datum van geboorte date de naissance / Geburtedatum / date o fecha de nacimiento / data di nascita / dog	of birth / 7 december 1895
c geslacht van het kind sexe de l'enfant / Geschlecht des Kindes / child / sexo del niño / sesso del bambino cinsiyeti	
d familienaam van het kind nom de familie de l'enfant / Familienname des / surname of the child / apellido de cognome del bambino / cocugun soyadı	
e voornamen van het kind prénoms de l'enfant / Vornamen des christian names of the child / nombres de niño / prenomi del bambino / cocugun adu	e pila del   OIIJIOGONAS AMSIOSIAS MAI VINAS
f familienaam van de vader nom de familie du père / Familienname de surname of the father / apellido del padre / del padre / babasının soyadı	
g voornamen van de vader prénoms du père / Vornamen des Vaters / names of the father / nombres de pila de prenomi del padre / babasının adı	
h meisjesnaam van de moeder nom de jeune fille de la mêre / Mâdchen Mutter / maiden name of the mother / a soltera de la madre / nome di signorina dell anasının evlenmeden önceki soyadı	pellido de
i voornamen van de moeder prénoms de la mère / Vornamen der christian names of the mother / nombres e la madre / prenomi della madre / anasının	de pila de   Topobo

Datum van afgifte, ondertekening en zegel van de bewaarder

16 juni 1972

Date de délivrance, signature et secau du dépositaire / Ausstellungsdatum, Unterschrift und Dienstsiegel des Registerführers / Date of issue, signature and seal of keeper / Fecha de expedición, firms y sello del depositario / Data in cui é stato rilascio l'atto, con firms e bollo dell'ufficio / Verildiği tarih, nüfus (ahvali şahsiye) memurunun imzası ve mührü.

De ambtenaar van de burgerlijke stand,

L'omcier de l'état civil / Der Standesbeamte / The registrar / Oficial del registro civil - L'ufficiale di stato civile Nüfus Memuru.

church of S. Andreas.

Oostelbeers (N.B.) Holland

In	the year eighteen hundred and ninety-eight, 6 II
of	the month fancary, is for us for the civil servant of the de-
pa	rtment of records of the town OOST: WEST: and MIDDELBEERS, province Noord-
br	abant, appeared: Cornelus van Jaarhoven
ag	e 33 profession Shopkeeper
11	ving in Castelbeers, who declared to declare, Jacoba
-+	Wouters, his wife, in his house
	profession farmer
li	ving in Partelbeers on the 4th
	e month January eighteen hundred and ninety-eight, at 9:00
0*	clock in the A.M.
go	t a child of the Male sex. To this child the christian names are given,
_(	Johannis Thelesphorus
	This declaration is done in the presence of Johannes Verhagen
ag	e 38 profession farmer
an	a Antonius Josephus Smulden age 37 profession
2	ecretary , both living in the same municipality.
	And we have made from this, this certificate, which has been read to the
ap	peared person and the witnesses, signed by us the counterpart and both wit-
ne	ases.
_	. v Taarhoven
$\subseteq$	L. Verhagen
<u>a</u>	J. Smulders
	The civil servant of the department of
	records, M. Smulders
	"

In het jaar achtlien honderd acht en negentig, den Levelen Louvering is voor ons Ambtenaar van den Burgerlijken Stund der gemeente Oost-, West- en Middelbeers, provincie Noordbrabant, verschenen: Cornelin von Saachenen oud drie en destie __ jaren, van beroep winkelies wonende le Vertelleuls die ons heeft aangegeven, dat op den vierden farmen's - achtlien honderd acht en negentig, ten regges ure des mamidiags to Sustelleurs len signen en achtlie is generen een kind van het genaam elijk geslacht nit faculo Woules landbullerster aan welk kind Lig heeft verklaard de voornames te geven van Thelesphorus -Dezelverklaring is geschied in tegenwoordigheid van Jeharenes Verhousene ond excht en dert ihe je oud exclist en destile was beroep landbourne wonende le Cortelbent in van Antinius forephus Inulders van beroep Secretarin - wonende to Middelliers Waarvan door ons deze akte is opgemaakt, welke, na gedane voorlezing aan den aangever en aan de getrigen in getrefund does uns, due aanveren en de beide getert gen J verhagen Almuch De Ambtenaar van den Burgerlijken Stand, effmulden.

### The Cornelius Van Laarhoven Family Inmigrates To The United States

### Passenger Records For The <u>Potsdam</u>, Holland³ Arrival March 21, 1911 At The Port of New York

First Name: Antonius
Last Name: van Laarhoven
Ethnicity: Holland, Dutch

First Name: Johannes
Last Name: van Laarhoven
Ethnicity: Holland, Dutch

Last Place of Residence: Stralum, Holland Last Place of Residence: Stralum, Holland

Date of Arrival: Mar 21, 1911 Date of Arrival: Mar 21, 1911

Age at Arrival: 18y Gender: M Marital Status: S Age at Arrival: 23y Gender: M Marital Status: S

Ship of Travel: Potsdam Ship of Travel: Potsdam

Port of Departure: Rotterdam, Holland

Manifest Line Number: 0024 Manifest Line Number: 0025

On March 11, 1911, Johannes Godefriedus Adrianus Van Laarhoven, age 23 and Antonius Engelbertus Gregorius Van Laarhoven, age 18 left for the United States from Rotterdam, Netherlands on the vessel <u>Potsdam</u> of the Holland America Line. They arrived at the Port of New York, New York on March 21, 1911, although Joannes' Petition for Naturalization filed in Phillips County, Montana indicates that he arrived on the vessel, <u>Rotterdam</u>. Their last foreign residence was Stratum, Netherlands. There were 668 passengers on the <u>Potsdam</u> when it arrived in the Port of New York on March 21, 1911. According to the <u>Potsdam</u>'s manifest, Antonius and Johannes Van Laarhoven paid for their passage themselves and travelled in steerage. They each had \$40 in their pocket when they arrived, and a ticket to their final destination identified as Kimberly, Wisc., although clearly written, the name of the friend or relative is difficult to make out. The manifest also gives their descriptions and place of birth.

It seems Johannes and Antonius were the first Van Laarhoven family members to arrive in the United States in 1911. They arrived seven months ahead of their parents and three youngest brothers, and four months ahead of their two other brothers. Quite possibly they made arrangements for the rest of the Van Laarhoven family in anticipation of their arrival. In all, nine family members immigrated in 1911. They included Johannes and Antonius, their five brothers and both of their parents.

## Passenger Records For the <u>Nieuw Amsterdam</u>, Holland⁴ Arrival July 10, 1911 At The Port of New York

First Name: Peter
Last Name: Van Laarhoven
Ethnicity: Holland, Dutch

First Name: Theodorus
Last Name: Van Laarhoven
Ethnicity: Holland, Dutch

Last Place of Residence: Straterm, Holland

Last Place of Residence: Straterm, Holland

Date of Arrival: Jul 10, 1911 Date of Arrival: Jul 10, 1911

Age at Arrival: 24y Gender: M Marital Status: S

Ship of Traval: Niony Ameterdam

Ship of Traval: Niony Ameterdam

Ship of Travel: Nieuw Amsterdam
Port of Departure: Rotterdam, Holland
Manifest Line Number: 0017
Ship of Travel: Nieuw Amsterdam
Port of Departure: Rotterdam, Holland
Manifest Line Number: 0018

On July 1, 1911, Petrus Antonius Johannes Van Laarhoven, age 24 and Theodorus Hendrikus Marinus Van Laarhoven, age 22 left for the United States from Rotterdam, Netherlands. They arrived on July 10, 1911 at the Port of New York on the vessel Nieuw Amsterdam of the Holland America Line. Their last foreign residence was Stratum, Netherlands. There were 692 passengers on the Nieuw Amsterdam when it arrived in the Port of New York on July 10, 1911. According to the Nieuw Amsterdam's manifest, Peter and Theodorus paid for their passage themselves and travelled in steerage. They each had \$16 in their pocket when they arrived, and a ticket to their final destination identified as Kimberly, Wisc. The manifest says they were going to meet family described as "brother L G van Laarhoven." The manifest also gives their description and their place of birth.

The Statue of Liberty-Ellis Island Foundation, Inc.'s website: http://www.ellisisland.org, Antonius Van Laarhoven and Johannes Van Laarhoven Mar 21, 1911, Rotterdam, Holland - Ln 0024, Ln 0025, p. 0081.

The Statue of Liberty-Ellis Island Foundation, Inc.'s website: http://www.ellisisland.org, Peter Van Laarhoven and Theodorus Van Laarhoven, Jul 10, 1911, Rotterdam, Holland - Ln 0017, Ln 0018, p. 0168.

	enger Records For the <u>Rotterdam,</u> Hollan al October 10, 1911 At The Port of New Y	
First Name: Corneus Last Name: v Laarhoven Ethnicity: Netherland Dutch Last Place of Residence: Strutum N.B., Netherland Date of Arrival: Oct 10, 1911 Age at Arrival: 47y Gender: M Marital Status: M Ship of Travel: Rotterdam Port of Departure: Rotterdam, Holland Manifest Line Number: 0005	First Name: Jacoba Last Name: Laarhoven Ethnicity: Netherland Dutch Last Place of Residence: Strutum N.B., Netherland Date of Arrival: Oct 10, 1911 Age at Arrival: 49y Gender: F Marital Status: M Ship of Travel: Rotterdam Port of Departure: Rotterdam, Holland Manifest Line Number: 0006	
First Name: Hendricus Last Name: Laarhoven Ethnicity: Netherland Dutch Last Place of Residence: Strutum N.B., Netherland Date of Arrival: Oct 10, 1911 Age at Arrival: 17y Gender: M Marital Status: S Ship of Travel: Rotterdam Port of Departure: Rotterdam, Holland Manifest Line Number: 0007	First Name: Martimus Last Name: Laarhoven Ethnicity: Netherland Dutch Last Place of Residence: Strutum N.B., Netherland Date of Arrival: Oct 10, 1911 Age at Arrival: 15y Gender: M Marital Status: S Ship of Travel: Rotterdam Port of Departure: Rotterdam, Holland Manifest Line Number: 0008	First Name: Johannes Last Name: Laarhoven Ethnicity: Netherland Dutch Last Place of Residence: Strutum N.B., Netherland Date of Arrival: Oct 10, 1911 Age at Arrival: 9y Gender: M Marital Status: S Ship of Travel: Rotterdam Port of Departure: Rotterdam, Holland Manifest Line Number: 0009

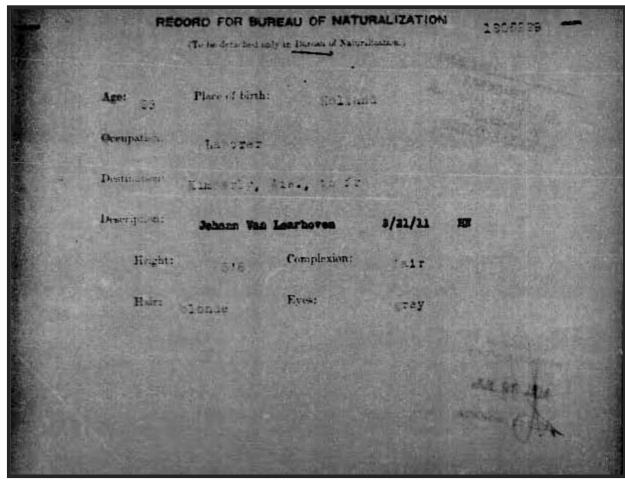
On September 30, 1911, Cornelius and Jacoba Van Laarhoven, ages 47 and 49, respectively and their sons, Hendrikus Domitianus Donatus, age 17, Crijfogonus Ambrosius Martinus, age 15 and Johannes Thelesphorus, age 9 left for the United States from Rotterdam, Netherlands. They arrived on October 10, 1911 at the Port of New York on the vessel Rotterdam of the Holland America Line. La Verne (Van Laarhoven) Zastrow wrote in her sketch entitled "Where Our Roots Were Transplanted" that her father, Crijfogonus Ambrosius Martinus, had a rash on his body, which she said was no doubt hives from a case of nerves. Crijfogonus Ambrosius Martinus was kept on Ellis Island for 24 hour observation before his family could bring him on to the mainland. La Verne's brother, Bill Van Laarhoven, wrote in a letter to their mother that his father, Crijfogonus Ambrosius Martinus, was not expected to live on the trip but somehow he reached America in pretty good shape and became healthy over the years.

On October 11, 1911, when the <u>Rotterdam</u> arrived in the Port of New York, there were 1,188 passengers on the <u>Rotterdam</u> according to its manifest. Cornelius paid for his family's passage himself and they travelled in steerage. Cornelius had \$30 in his pocket when he arrived, and a ticket to his final destination identified as Bosc 36, Kimberly, Wisc. The manifest says Cornelius and family were going to meet family described as "sons v. Laarhoven brothers." The manifest shows an arrow pointing from Cornelius with a notation that cannot be made out, although clearly visible. The manifest also gives a description of each family member and their place of birth.

Apparently, Cornelius Van Laarhoven moved or travelled to Malta, Phillips County, Montana as early as October 11, 1911, one day after arriving at the Port of New York from Holland. Cornelius filed a Petition for Naturalization, No. 164, in the District Court of Phillips County, Malta, Montana on October 11, 1916. His Petition was denied because he did not meet the five year residency requirement at the time he filed the Petition. It is hard to understand how Cornelius could have travelled to Malta, Montana from New York in one day to file the Petition, even if his sons, Antonius or Johannes, had previously travelled to Malta or had the Petition prepared by mail, but Cornelius swore under oath on his Petition for Naturalization that "I made a petition for citizenship to the Dist Court of Phillips Co at Malta Mont, on the 11 day of October, anno Domini 1911, and the said petition was denied by the said Court for the following reasons and causes, to wit am making new petition for _____ for five years residence had not expired and the cause of such denial has since been cured or removed." The handwritten text appears to be Cornelius' handwriting.

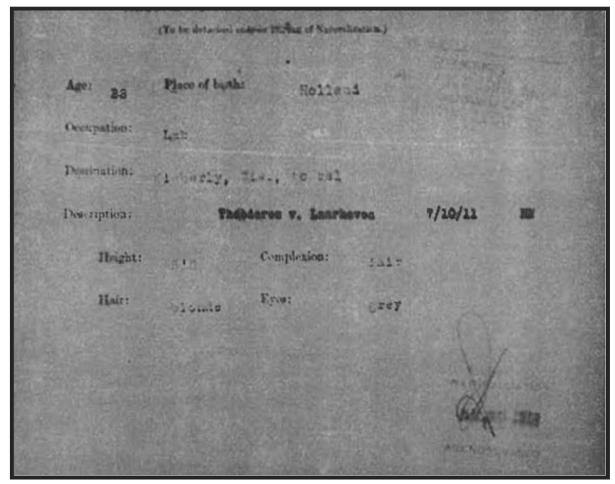
⁵ The Statue of Liberty-Ellis Island Foundation, Inc.'s website: http://www.ellisisland.org, Corneus v Laarhoven, Jacoba, Laarhoven, Hendricus Laarhoven, Martimus Laarhoven, and Johannes Laarhoven Oct 10, 1911, Rotterdam, Holland - Ln 0005, Ln 0006, Ln 0007, Ln 0008, Ln 0009, p. 0610.

(For use of aliens a	U. s	DEPARTMENT OF LABOR	I ment the above set of featurer in the duplicate perition at the point relicated and immediately above the line of the ce- tificate "Deria whom of intenting and Cer- tificate "Deria whom of intenting and Cer-
		Commissioner of Immidiation  1, N. Y. July 34	secol No
This is to co manner described		named alien arrived at the po	ort indicated, on the date and in the
		Laarhoven, Johann	
	Port of entry: New Yor		
	Date of arrival: Har.	21, 1911	
1 - 1 - 1 - 1 - 1 - 1 - 1 - 1 - 1 - 1 -	Nume of vessel: * Pot	adem	Acting Cymnissioner.
:	* (by rail	road company or any other conveyer se 27	ver.



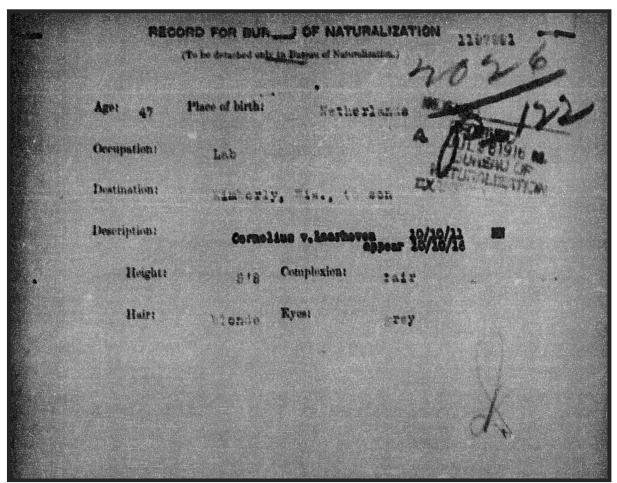
JOHANNES GODEFRIEDUS ADRIANUS VAN LAARHOVEN'S IMMIGRATION DOCUMENTS

# N. Y. Form 296. CERTIFICATE OF ARRIVAL-FOR NATURALIZATION PURPOSES (For use of allens arriving in United States after June 29, 1906. To be issued immediately prior to petitioning for naturalization.) Serial No. 1306938 U. S. DEPARTMENT OF LABOR IMMIGRATION SERVICE OFFICE OF COMMISSIONER OF IMMIGRATION ELLIS ISLAND, N. Y., July 34, 1916 This is to certify that the following-named alien arrived at the port indicated, on the date and in the manner described below, viz: Name of alien: v. Laarhoven, Theodores Port of entry: New York, N. Y. Date of arrival: July 10, 1911 Time. Hol Amer. Name of vessel: * Nieuw Amsterlam Acting Commissioner * Or railroad company or any other conveyence.



THEODORUS HENDRICUS MARINUS VAN LAARHOVEN'S IMMIGRATION DOCUMENTS

	g in United States after June 29, 1906. To be issued immediately prior	r to petitioning for naturalization.)
	U. S. DEPARTMENT OF LABOR  IMMIGRATION SERVICE  OFFICE OF  COMMISSIONER OF IMMIGRATION  ELLIS ISLAND, N. Y., July 25 1916	NOTE TO CLERK OF COURT.  Insert the above serial number in the upilicate petition at the point indicated and immediately above the line of the certificate "Beclaration of Intention and Cer Serial No.  tificate of Arrival from the Department of Labor, filed this
manner described bel	that the following-named alien arrived at the port indic ow, viz: ne of alien: v.Learhoven, Cornelius	ated, on the date and in the
Port	of entry: New York, N. Y.	
Date	of arrival: Oct. 10, 1911	,
Nan	ne of vessel: * Rotterdam	Line. Hol Amer.
Hold	until Oct. 10, 1916.	A. A. A. Santa i



CORNELIUS VAN LAARHOVEN'S IMMIGRATION DOCUMENTS

N. Y. Form 226.

#### CERTIFICATE OF ARRIVAL-FOR NATURALIZATION PURPOSES

(For use of allens arriving in United States after June 29, 1906. To be issued immediately prior to petitioning for naturalization.)

#### U. S. DEPARTMENT OF LABOR IMMIGRATION SERVICE

OFFICE OF

COMMISSIONER OF IMMIGRATION ELLIS ISLAND, N. Y., July 24 , 1916

Serial No1306937

NOTE TO CLERK OF COURT.

Insert the above serial number in the duplicate petition at the point indicated and immediately above the line of the certificate "Declaration of Intention and Certificate of Arrival from the Department of

Lathor, filed this...day of ......, 19..."

This is to certify that the following-named alien arrived at the port indicated, on the date and in the manner described below, viz:

Name of alien: V. Laarhoven, Hendricus

Port of entry: New York, N. Y.

Date of arrival: Oct. 10, 1911

Name of vessel: * Rotterdam

Line. Hol Amor.

Hold until October 10 ---

N. Y. Form 226.

### CERTIFICATE OF ARRIVAL-FOR NATURALIZATION PURPOSES

(For use of aliens arriving in United States after June 29, 1906. To be issued immediately prior to petitioning for naturalization.)

# U. S. DEPARTMENT OF LABOR

Serial No. 1206936

This is to certify that the following-named alien arrived at the port indicated, on the date and in the manner described below, viz:

Name of alien: v. Laarhoven, Peter

Port of offers: Now York, N. Y.

Date of arrival: July 10, 1911

Name of vessel. Nieuw Auditoriam

*Or railroad company or any other conveyence.

14-100

#### **Declarations Of Intent To Become United States Citizens**

Cornelius and his family, including adult sons lived in Outagamie County, Wisconsin prior to their departure for Malta, Montana. After immigrating to the United States, Petrus Antonius Johannes and Johannes Godefriedus Adrianus Van Laarhoven lived in Combine Locks, Wisconsin. Theodorus Hendrikus Marinus lived in Appleton, Wisconsin. Cornelius and Jacoba Van Laarhoven and their minor children settled in Kimberly, Wisconsin, although Martin Van Laarhoven's obituary says De Pere. De Pere is located in Brown County and Kimberly is located in Outagamie County. The cities are very close to each other despite being in different counties.

After immigrating, Cornelius and his adult sons worked as laborers, except for Theodures who worked as a baker. It is not known whether Cornelius' two youngest sons, Crijfogonus Ambrosius Martinus and Johannes Thelesphorus worked or went to school. Also, it is not known what Theodorus Hendrikus Marinus was doing.

On May 31, 1912, Cornelius Van Laarhoven filed his Declaration of Intention, No. 213, to become a United States citizen in the Circuit Court of Outagamie County, Kimberly, Wisconsin. His Declaration indicates that Cornelius was born in Liemuda, Netherlands on August 14, 1864 and emigrated to the United States from Rotterdam, Netherlands. He arrived in the United States on October 10, 1911at the Port of New York, New York on board the vessel Rotterdam. Cornelius's last foreign residence was Stratum, Netherlands, he worked as a laborer, resided at Combined Locks, Outagamie County, Wisconsin, and was 47 years old. In his Declaration he described himself as white, medium complexion with blue eyes and brown hair, 5 foot, 9 inches tall and weighed 175 pounds. Jacoba, Crijfogonus Ambrosius Martinus and Johannes Thelesphorus were covered by Cornelius' Declaration of Intent, although they are not mentioned in it.

On June 5, 1912, Petrus Antonius Johannes Van Laarhoven filed his Declaration of Intention, No 214, to become a Untied States citizen in Appleton at the Circuit Court of Outagamie County. His Declaration indicates that his name was Peter Antonius Johannus Van Laarhoven and that he was a 25 years old laborer born July 14, 1886 in Middelbeers, Netherlands. He immigrated to the United States from Rotterdam, Netherlands and arrived at the Port of New York on July 10, 1911 on board the vessel New Amsterdam. He described himself as white, medium complexion, black hair, hazel eyes, 5 feet, 7 inches tall and weighed 159 pounds. His last foreign residence was Stratum, Netherlands. At the time that he filed his Declaration, he resided at Combined Locks, Outagamie County, Wisconsin. Petrus must have met Catherine Van Lyssel, his wife to be, while living in Combined Locks. Catherine was from DePere, Wisconsin.

On June 5, 1912, Hendrikus Domitianus Donatus Van Laarhoven filed his Declaration of Intention, No. 215, to become a United States citizen in the Circuit Court of Outagamie County, Wisconsin, although his Petition for Naturalization is filed in Phillips County, Montana. His Petition for Naturalization indicates that he declared his intention to become a United States citizen in Appleton, Wisconsin in the Circuit Court of Outagamie County. His Declaration indicates that he was born May 7, 1894 in Oostelbeers, Netherlands, immigrated to the United States from Rotterdam, Netherlands on board the vessel, Rotterdam, and arrived at the Port of New York, New York on October 10, 1911. His Declaration indicates that Henrikus was an 18 year old laborer who lived in Combined Locks, Outagamie County, Wisconsin. In his Declaration, Hendrikus described himself as white with a medium complexion, 5 foot, 11 inches tall weighed 156 pounds with black hair and brown eyes.

On June 5, 1912, Theodorus Hendricus Marinus Van Laarhoven filed his Declaration of Intention, No. 216, to become a United States citizen in the Circuit Court of Outagamie County, Wisconsin. His Petition for Naturalization is filed in Phillips County, Montana. It indicates that he declared his intention to become a United States citizen in Appleton, Wisconsin in the Circuit Court of Outagamie County. His Declaration indicates that he was born on May 8, 1889 in Middelbeers, Netherlands, immigrated to the United States from Rotterdam, Netherlands on board the vessel New Amsterdam and arrived at the port of New York, New York on July 10, 1911. His last foreign residence was Stratum, Netherlands. His Declaration identifies him as a 23 year old baker. His address is listed as 740 College Ave., Appleton, Wisconsin. He described himself as white with a medium complexion, 5 feet, 6 inches tall and weighed 150 pounds with dark-brown hair and hazel eyes.

On June 5, 1912, Johannes Godefriedus Adrianus Van Laarhoven filed his Declaration of Intention, No. 217, to become a Untied States citizen in the Circuit Court of Outagamie County, Wisconsin. It indicates that he declared his intention to become a United States citizen in Appleton, Wisconsin in the Circuit Court of Outagamie County. His Declaration indicates that he was born January 13, 1888 in Middelbeers, Netherlands. He immigrated to the United States from Rotterdam, Netherlands on board the vessel <u>Potsdam</u> and arrived at the Port of New York, New York on March 21, 1911. His Petition for Naturalization is filed in Phillips County, Montana and indicates that he arrived on board the vessel, <u>Rotterdam</u>. His last foreign residence was Stratum, Netherlands. His Declaration indicates that he was a 24 year old laborer who lived at Combined Locks, Outagamie County, Wisconsin. He described himself as white with a medium complexion, 5 feet, 9 inches tall, and weighing 164 pounds with black hair and hazel eyes.

It is not know if Antonius Engelbertus Gregorius filed a Declaration of Intent.

# UNITED STATES OF AMERICA

# DECLARATION OF INTENTION

State of Wisconni In the Circuit Court
Outagamis County ss: In the Circuit Court
3. Consulus Van Laur hoven aged 47 years,
occupation
description is: Color White, complexion Media, height feet 9 inches,
weight 17.5 pounds, color of hair 3, color of eyes 3les
other visible distinctive marks
I was born in Riemade, Netherlands.
on the 14th day of angest, anno Domini 1864; I now reside
at Combined Locks Outagame Co. Wiscouri
on the vessel Roffeed and otherwise than by rossel, the character of conveyance or name of transportation company should be given.)
on the vessel Rotte dan; my last
foreign residence was Stratum, nethulands.
It is my bona fide intention to renounce forever all allegiance and fidelity to any foreign
prince, potentate, state, or sovereignty, and particularly to wilkships
Que of the netherlands, of whom I am now a subject;
I arrived at the port of Many yark, of whom I am now a subject;
I arrived at the port of Many yard, in the
I arrived at the port of Many yards on or about the day of October anno Domini 1911; I am not an anarchist; I am not a
I arrived at the port of Meny york, in the  State of Many york, on or about the day
I arrived at the port of, in the State of, on or about the, on or about the, anno Domini 1911; I am not an anarchist; I am not a polygamist nor a believer in the practice of polygamy; and it is my intention in good faith to become a citizen of the United States of America and to permanently reside therein:
I arrived at the port of, in the State of, on or about the, on or about the, anno Domini 1911; I am not an anarchist; I am not a polygamist nor a believer in the practice of polygamy; and it is my intention in good faith to become a citizen of the United States of America and to permanently reside therein:
I arrived at the port of, in the State of, on or about the, in the State of, on or about the, on or about the, day of, anno Domini 1911; I am not an anarchist; I am not a polygamist nor a believer in the practice of polygamy; and it is my intention in good faith to become a citizen of the United States of America and to permanently reside therein:
I arrived at the port of

No. 214

# UNITED STATES OF AMERICA

# DECLARATION OF INTENTION

State of Wisco	ss: In the Circuit Court
Outagamin C.	of Outagamic County
2. Teter antonins	Johanns van Laanhaven, aged 25 years,
occupation Labore	, do declare on oath that my personal
	the complexion Madesium, height I feet I inches,
weight 159 pounds, c	olor of hair Black, color of eyes Hazel
	s Nous
I was born in Mudel	burs, M. Heslands
on theday of	of July anno Domini 1886; I now reside  Louis Outagami Co Wis comm  (Give number, street, city or town, and state.)
at Combined	(Give number, street, city or town, and tate.)
I emigrated to the United Sta	tes of America from Rotherdam, Netherlands  J. America from Rotherdam; my last  Wise than by vessel, the character of conveyance or name of transportation company should be given.)  Strafum, N. Herlands
on the vessel (If the alien arrived other	J. Assart F. Jan.; my last wise than by vessel, the character of conveyance or name of transportation company should be given.)
	to renounce forever all allegiance and fidelity to any foreign
Δ	vereignty, and particularly to Wilheling.
A1	
Queen of the	McHauds, of whom I am now a subject;
I arrived at the port of	Mcharlands, of whom I am now a subject;  New York, in the
I arrived at the port of	, in the day
I arrived at the port of	, in the day
I arrived at the port of	Mestands, of whom I am now a subject;  Mess York, in the  day  anno Domini 1911; I am not an anarchist; I am not a  the practice of polygamy; and it is my intention in good faith
State of	, in the day anno Domini 1911; I am not an anarchist; I am not a
State of	, in the day anno Domini 1.911; I am not an anarchist; I am not a the practice of polygamy; and it is my intention in good faith United States of America and to permanently reside therein:
I arrived at the port of  State of Year You  of Polygamist nor a believer in to become a citizen of the	, in the day anno Domini 1 911; I am not an anarchist; I am not a the practice of polygamy; and it is my intention in good faith
I arrived at the port of  State of Year You  of Polygamist nor a believer in to become a citizen of the	, in the day anno Domini 1911; I am not an anarchist; I am not a the practice of polygamy; and it is my intention in good faith United States of America and to permanently reside therein:  Jefor America and to permanently reside therein:  Jefor America and to permanently reside therein:
I arrived at the port of  State of Year You  of Polygamist nor a believer in to become a citizen of the	, in the day anno Domini 1911; I am not an anarchist; I am not a the practice of polygamy; and it is my intention in good faith United States of America and to permanently reside therein:  Jefor America and to permanently reside therein:
I arrived at the port of  State of Year You  of Polygamist nor a believer in to become a citizen of the	, in the day , on or about the day , anno Domini 1911; I am not an anarchist; I am not a the practice of polygamy; and it is my intention in good faith United States of America and to permanently reside therein:  **Jeter atalonius** Johannus van Laarhoven**  **(Original signature of declarant.)*  **Subscribed and sworn to before me this fifth day of June, anno Domini 1912
I arrived at the port of  State of  Polygamist nor a believer in to become a citizen of the	, in the day anno Domini 1911; I am not an anarchist; I am not a the practice of polygamy; and it is my intention in good faith United States of America and to permanently reside therein:  Jefer Andronius Johannus van Laarhover.  (Original signature of declarant.)  Subscribed and sworn to before me this fifth day of June, anno Domini 1912
I arrived at the port of  State of  Polygamist nor a believer in to become a citizen of the	, in the day anno Domini 1911; I am not an anarchist; I am not a the practice of polygamy; and it is my intention in good faith United States of America and to permanently reside therein:  Jefer etalonius Johannus van Laarhover.  (Original signature of declarant.)  Subscribed and sworn to before me this fifth day of June, anno Domini 1912  Clerk of the Concept Court.
I arrived at the port of  State of  Polygamist nor a believer in to become a citizen of the	, in the day anno Domini 1911; I am not an anarchist; I am not a the practice of polygamy; and it is my intention in good faith United States of America and to permanently reside therein:  Jefer Andronius Johannus van Laarhover.  (Original signature of declarant.)  Subscribed and sworn to before me this fifth day of June, anno Domini 1912

Form 2203 Department of Commerce and Cabor NATURALIZATION SERVICE TRIPLICATE/
[To be given to the person making the Declaration]

No. 215

# UNITED STATES OF AMERICA

### **DECLARATION OF INTENTION**

In the Court Court Outragamic County of Datagamic County of Datagamic County.  I, Hendrikus Domitainus Domatus van Lankovan, aged 18 years, occupation      Raborer
occupation Raborer , do declare on oath that my personal description is: Color White , complexion made height feet !! inches, weight 156 pounds, color of hair Black , color of eyes Brown other visible distinctive marks Now.  I was born in Oos helbers, Netherlands
description is: Color White , complexion madein, height inches, weight 156 pounds, color of hair Black , color of eyes Brown other visible distinctive marks Nove I was born in Oos helbers, Netherlands
weight 156 pounds, color of hair Black, color of eyes Brown other visible distinctive marks Now.  I was born in Oos felbers, Netterlands
other visible distinctive marks Now.  I was born in Oos telburs, Netherlands
I was born in Dos telbers, Netherlands
•
on the day of May anno Domini 1899: I now reside
at Combined Locks, Outagamie Co. Wis commis
I emigrated to the United States of America from Rofferdam, Netherlands
on the vessel "Rottudam"; my last foreign residence was "Stratum, "Mathulands"; my last
foreign residence was Stratum, McHulands
It is my bona fide intention to renounce forever all allegiance and fidelity to any foreign
prince, potentate, state, or sovereignty, and particularly to Wil Leliuma.
Queen of the Matherlands, of whom I am now a subject;
I arrived at the port of You York , in the
State of You Jork, on or about the 10th day
of October, anno Domini 1911; I am not an anarchist; I am not a
polygamist nor a believer in the practice of polygamy; and it is my intention in good faith
to become a citizen of the United States of America and to permanently reside therein:
SO HELP ME GOD. Offendrikus Domitianus Donatus Van haartoren
(Original signature of declarant.)
Subscribed and sworn to before me this fifth
day of June, anno Domini 191 2
a. O. Damelson
Clerk of the Circuit Court.
By Fas. M. Danielson, Deputy Clerk.

# UNITED STATES OF AMERICA

### **DECLARATION OF INTENTION**

(Invalid for all purposes seven years after the date  $\grave{\text{hereof}}$ )

State of Wiscours ss: In the Circuit Court
Outagamin County " of Outagamin County
2, Theodorus Hundrikus Marines van Laarkove, aged 23 years,
occupation Bale , do declare on oath that my personal
description is: Color White , complexion Medium , height of feet & inches,
weight 150 pounds, color of hair Darkbrown, color of eyes Hazel
other visible distinctive marks
I was born in Mudelbus, Metherlands
on the day of May, anno Domini 1889; I now reside
at 740 College are application, Wiscons.  (Give number, street, city or town, and State.)  Lamicrated to the United States of America from Rotts day Mythurfurd.
I emigrated to the United States of America from Rofferdam, Methodams on the vessel Romannia America from Rofferdam; my last  (If the allen arrived otherwise than by vessel, the character of conveyance or name of transportation company should be given.)
on the vessel
foreign residence was Stratum, Matherlands
It is my bona fide intention to renounce forever all allegiance and fidelity to any foreign
prince, potentate, state, or sovereignty, and particularly to Wilkelinia
Queen of the MEtherlands, of whom I am now a subject;
I arrived at the port of, in the
State of
of, anno Domini 1911; I am not an anarchist; I am not a
polygamist nor a believer in the practice of polygamy; and it is my intention in good faith
to become a citizen of the United States of America and to permanently reside therein:
SO HELP ME GOD. Theodorus Hendrihus Marinus Van haarhoring
(Original signature of declarant.)
Subscribed and sworn to before me this 4.144
Subscribed and sworn to before me this fifth
day of June, anno Domini 1912
day of June, anno Domini 1912  a. O. Danielan
day of June anno Domini 1912  Clerk of the Circle Court.
day of June, anno Domini 1912  a. O. Danielan

No. 2/7

# UNITED STATES OF AMERICA

# DECLARATION OF INTENTION

State of Wiscouring In the Circuit Court
Outagamic County ss: In the Circuit Court
I, Johannes Godefidus adrianes van Raarhours, aged 24 years,
1, Johann Godefidus Adrianus van Raarkoven, aged 24 years, occupation Raborer, do declare on oath that my personal
description is: Color White , complexion Medium, height of feet 9 inches,
weight 164 pounds, color of hair Black , color of eyes Hazel
other visible distinctive marks Nous.
I was born in Mudelburs, M. H. wlands
on the 13th day of January, anno Domini 1888; I now reside
at Combused Locks, Outagame Co. Wiscour
I emigrated to the United States of America from Rotterdam, Ur Hirlands on the vessel
on the vessel
foreign residence was Stratum, Methulands
It is my bona fide intention to renounce forever all allegiance and fidelity to any foreign
prince, potentate, state, or sovereignty, and particularly to Wil Lluina
lack
Onem of the Metherlands , of whom I am now a subject;
I arrived at the port of Man York, of whom I am now a subject;
I arrived at the port of Man York, on or about the 2/2 day
Onem of the Metherlands , of whom I am now a subject;
I arrived at the port of Man York, on or about the 2/2 day
I arrived at the port of Many York , on or about the 2/2 day of Many A , anno Domini 1911; I am not an anarchist; I am not a
I arrived at the port of May York , on or about the 2/2 day of May anno Domini 1.977; I am not an anarchist; I am not a polygamist nor a believer in the practice of polygamy; and it is my intention in good faith to become a citizen of the United States of America and to permanently reside therein:
I arrived at the port of Many York , on or about the 2/3 day of Many Many and it is my intention in good faith to become a citizen of the United States of America and to permanently reside therein:
I arrived at the port of Many York , on or about the 2/3 day of Many Many , anno Domini 1911; I am not an anarchist; I am not a polygamist nor a believer in the practice of polygamy; and it is my intention in good faith to become a citizen of the United States of America and to permanently reside therein:  Johannus Godefriedus Activianus van Laanhor (Original signature of declarant.)
I arrived at the port of Many York , in the State of Many York , on or about the 2/2 day of Many Many, anno Domini 1911; I am not an anarchist; I am not a polygamist nor a believer in the practice of polygamy; and it is my intention in good faith to become a citizen of the United States of America and to permanently reside therein:  So held me God.  Johannus Godefielus Achianus van Saanhor (Original algunture of declarant.)  Subscribed and sworn to before me this fifth
I arrived at the port of Many York , in the State of Many York , on or about the 2/2 day of Many Many Many and it is my intention in good faith to become a citizen of the United States of America and to permanently reside therein:  Johannus Godefiedus Achianus van Saanchor (Original signature of declarant.)  Subscribed and sworn to before me this fifth day of June , anno Domini 1912
I arrived at the port of Many York , in the State of Many York , on or about the 2/2 day of Manch , anno Domini 1911; I am not an anarchist; I am not a polygamist nor a believer in the practice of polygamy; and it is my intention in good faith to become a citizen of the United States of America and to permanently reside therein:  So her me God.  Johannus Godeficidus Achianus vum Gaarchor (Original algoriture of declarant.)  Subscribed and sworn to before me this fifth day of June , anno Domini 1912  A. O. Damielovia
I arrived at the port of Many York , in the State of Many York , on or about the 2/2 day of Many Many, anno Domini 1.911.; I am not an anarchist; I am not a polygamist nor a believer in the practice of polygamy; and it is my intention in good faith to become a citizen of the United States of America and to permanently reside therein:  Johannus Jodepiedus Abricanus van Sacachoz (Original signature of declarant.)  Subscribed and sworn to before me this fifth day of June , anno Domini 1912  Clerk of the Quant Court.
I arrived at the port of Many York , in the State of Many York , on or about the 2/2 day of Manch , anno Domini 1911; I am not an anarchist; I am not a polygamist nor a believer in the practice of polygamy; and it is my intention in good faith to become a citizen of the United States of America and to permanently reside therein:  So her me God.  Johannus Godeficidus Achianus vum Gaarchor (Original algoriture of declarant.)  Subscribed and sworn to before me this fifth day of June , anno Domini 1912  A. O. Damielovia

#### **Homestead Act**

Thomas Barnett⁶ wrote about President Lincoln's proposed legislation that was passed during his first years in office.

Perhaps the most important bill was the Homestead Act, which, as Carl Sandburg described, gave a free farm to "any man who wanted to put a plough to unbroken soil." He did not even have to be a citizen but could be a brand-new immigrant who had but to express a desire to become a citizen eventually, and who could manage the \$10 fee. The only restrictions were put on those who had ever borne arms against the United States, meaning Confederate soldiers. After the war, Union soldiers could count their time in service against the residency requirements. On the far side of those meager requirements stood title to 160 acres. As a wartime measure, this was beyond brilliant, for not only did it immediately attract tens of thousands of British, Irish, German, and Scandinavian immigrants to the American West ("What a good new country where they give away farms!"), but it also boosted the nation's food supply while a significant portion of its normal agricultural workforce was otherwise employed. Between 1862 and 1890, the U.S. added 32 million people to its population. One out of every sixteen of those people settled on farms through the Homestead Act. According to the U.S. Archives, "By 1934, over 1.6 million homestead applications were processed and more than 270 million acres- 10 percent of all U.S. lands—passed into the hands of individuals."

6 Thomas Barnett, Great Powers, America and the World After Bush (New York: G.P. Putnam's Sons, 2009), p. 97.

### Homestead Claims In Montana And American Citizenship

Cornelius Van Laarhoven and his family (probablly including his all his adult sons) were in Malta, Montana as early as the spring of 1913, certainly by May 1, 1914. Reuben J. McCreary, a witness who provided testimony in support of Cornelius' homestead claim, said he knew Cornelius and the land (Cornelius' homestead in Malta, Montana) since the spring of 1913. Cornelius, Petrus Antonius Johannes, Johannes Godefriedus Adrianus, Theodorus Hendrikus Marinus and Hendrikus Domitianus Donatus all indicated in their Petitions for Naturalization that they had resided continuely in Montana for at least one year prior to filing their Petitions on May 1, 1914 and all indicated they were farmers. Jacoba, Crijfogonus Ambrosius Martinus, and Johannes Thelesphorus were included in Cornelius' Petition. It is not know if Antonius Engelbertus Gregorius resided in Montana from at least May 1, 1914, but presumably he did if his entire family was in Montana. His military record indicates that he enlisted in the Army on May 4, 1918 at Malta, Montana. At the time he enlisted, Antonius was 25 years and 9 months old and a teamster by occupation.

NOTICE FOR PUBLICATION
Department of the Interior
U. S. Land Office at Glasgow, Montana,
February 6, 1918.
NOTICE is hereby given that Cornelius
Van Laarhoven, of Malta, Montana, who,
on Dec. 9, 1914 made Homestead entry, No.
1444196, Serial No. 031666, for E½E½.
Sec. 35, Township 29N., Range 32E., Montana Meridian, has filed notice of intention
to make Three year (3) Proof, to establish
claim to the land above described, before
C M. Porter, Clerk of the District Court,
at Malta, Montana, on the 30th day of
March 1918.
Claimant names as witnesses:
Guy T. Morris, Reuben J. McCreary,
James LaNoir, George Jones, all of Malta,
Montana.

THOMAS R. JONES,
Register.

MALTA CALL, WEEKLY NEWSPAPER, Malta, Montana
NOTICE PUBLISHED FOR FIVE WEEKS.
BEGINNING FEBRUARY 13, 1918. ENDING MARCH 27, 1918.

On November 9, 1914, Cornelius and his family first established their actual residence on their homestead. In November 1914, Cornelius built their house on the homestead. The house was 32 by 26 feet. It was built of lumber and cost \$200. Cornelius testified at that point his family consisted of his wife and two minor children. When Cornelius established their residence on their homestead, Cornelius was 50 and Jacoba was 52.

On December 9, 1914, Cornelius filed his homestead claim for 160 acres with the Department of The Interior, U.S. Land Office, Glasgow, Montana. At the time, he was a resident of Malta, Valley County, Montana and did not leave for three years. Later, Malta became part of Phillips County. The homestead claim was a three year claim. The land had chocolate loam soil. 100 of the 160 acres were cultivable. None of the 160 acres had timber on them. There was no indication that the land contained coal, salines or minerals of any kind.

During 1915, Cornelius broke 5 acres on his homestead and seeded 5 acres to oats of which he harvested 80 bushel.

NOTICE FOR PUBLICATION
Dopartment of the Interior
U. S. Land Office at Glasgow, Montana,
April 25, 1918.
Notice is hereby given that Peter A. J.
Van Laarhoven, of Malta, Montana, who, on
May 17, 1915 made Homestead Application,
Sarial No. 033021, for SW 1/2, NW 1/2, N 1/2
SW 1/2, and SE 1/2 SW 1/2, Section 26, Township 29N., Range 32E., Montana Meridian,
luss filed notice of intention to make three
year Proof, to establish claim to the land
above described, before C. M. Porter, Clerk
of the District Court, at Malta, Montana,
on the 15th day of June, 1918.
Glaimant names as witnesses:
Charles H. Leitz, Elmer L. Reigel, Guy Morris, Cornelius Van Laarhoven, all of Malta.
Montana.

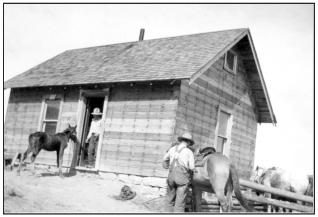
THOMAS R. JONES,
Register.

MALTA CALL, WEEKLY NEWSPAPER, MALTA, MONTANA NOTICE PUBLISHED FOR FIVE WEEKS. BEGINNING MAY 1, 1918. ENDING JUNE 12, 1918. On April 21, 1915, Petrus Antonius Johannes Van Laarhoven file a three year homestead claim to 160 acres. At the time he filed, Petrus was single and 21 years old. His post-office address was Box 145, Malta, Valley County Montana. On October 15, 1915, Petrus first established actual residence on the land. During the month of October, he built a house 10 by 12 feet out of lumber at a cost of \$75.

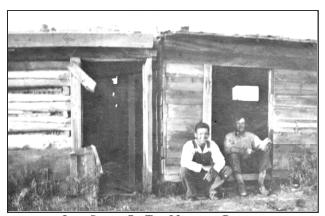
During 1916, Cornelius broke 20 acres and seeded 25 acres to garden and oats of which he harvested 200 bushel. On June 12, 1916, the District Court Clerk asked the Commissioner of Naturalization to request the Land Office to return Cornelius' Declaration of Intention to the Court. On June 23, 1916, the U.S. Department of Labor, Bureau of Naturalization wrote to the Commissioner of Department of the Interior, General Land Office and asked the Land Office to send Cornelius' Declaration of Intent to the District Court Clerk. On June 29, 1916, the General Land Office sent Cornelius' Declaration of Intent to the Court.



LINE SHACK ON THE MONTANA PRAIRIE
MARTIN VAN LAARHOVEN (COWBOY) PLAYING A VIOLIN.
PICTURE TAKEN BEFORE HE WAS MARRIED.



LINE SHACK ON THE MONTANA PRAIRIE
USED FOR SHELTER, COOKING AND SLEEPING.
MARTIN VAN LAARHOVEN AND UNKNOWN COWBOY IN HOUSE.



LINE SHACK ON THE MONTANA PRAIRIE COWBOYS L TO R: MARTIN VAN LAARHOVEN. OTHER PERSON IS UNKNOWN.



UNKNOWN COWBOY ON THE MONTANA PRAIRIE
PROBABLY MARTIN VAN LAARHOVEN.



MARTIN VAN LAARHOVEN (THE COWBOY)
PICTURE POSTCARD MARTIN VAN LAARHOVEN SENT TO HIS FATHER,
CORNELIUS VAN LAARHOVEN, IN LITTLE BLACK, WISCONSIN IN 1916.
MARTIN WRITES, "THIS IS MY PHOTOGRAPH TAKEN IN 1916." MARTIN
WRITES, "[H]ERE WITH I LET YOU KNOW IS HOTEL ARRIVED AT HARB P. O.
MONTANA AM WELL GREETINGS. YOUR SON MARTIN VAN LAARHOVEN."



MARTIN VAN LAARHOVEN (THE COWBOY) ON HIS HORSE, FRANK READY TO ROUND-UP OR BRAND CATTLE ON THE RANGE IN MONTANA.



MARTIN VAN LAARHOVEN (THE COWBOY) ON THE RANGE IN MONTANA

THE BUILDINGS SHOWN IN THE PICTURES ON THIS PAGE ARE PROBABLLY IMPROVEMENTS TO CORNELIUS, HENDRIKUS OR PETRUS' VAN LAARHOVEN'S HOMESTEADS, NOT LINE SHACKS AS NOTED IN THE PICTURE CAPTIONS.

# NOTICE FOR PUBLICATION Department of the Interior

U. S. Land Office at Glasgow, Mont. July 16th., 1920.

July 16th. 1920.

Notice is hereby given that Henry Van Laarhoven, of Bowdoin, Montana, who on August 10th., 1917, made homostead entry Na. 040852, for SBK. 8½ NE¼, NE¼, NE¾, NE¾, NE¾, NE¾, NE¾, NE¾, Ne¾ Bection 26, Township 20N., Range 32E., Mont. ana Meridian has filed notice of intention to make three year Proof, to establish claim to the land above described, before S. J. Vas Binder, U. S. Commissioner, at Bowdoin, Montana on the 28th. day of August, 1920.

Claimant names as witnesses: Joseph Goroski, John Goroski, John Furst and Samuel Voll all of Bowdoin, Montana.

THOMAS R. JONES
Register

BOWDOIN BEACON, WEEKLY NEWSPAPER BOWDOIN, MONTANA. NOTICE PUBLISHED FOR FIVE WEEKS BEGINNING JULY 19, 1920 AND ENDING AUGUST 21, 1920.



CORNELIUS VAN LAARHOVEN (B. 1864) AND Two Sons Johannis, Aka Johnny Or Jack Van Laarhoven and Johannes, Aka John Or Big John Van Laarhoven.

On July 10, 1916, Hendrikus Domitianus Donatus Van Laarhoven filed his 320 acre three year homestead claim. He made his homestead entry on August 10, 1917. He was 22 years old and single. He established his first actual residence on his homestead on September 10, 1916 and built his house / shack 18 by 24 feet of boards on the same day. He lived on the homestead from September 1, 1916 through April 16, 1917.

Hendrikus left the homestead to work for three months and returned on October 1, 1917. He left the homestead on April 1, 1918 for the purpose of performing farm labor elsewhere, but said he stayed on the homestead until April 15, 1918 when he got ready to enter the Army. In June 1918, Hendrikus wrote to the Land Office, Glasgow, Montana saying, "I have joined the colors and wish an indefinite leave of absence" from his homestead. Hendrikus said, he was drafted into the Army on May 24, 1918, "went across and returned and was discharged on April 30, 1919," and got back to the homestead on April 30, 1919. He left again and did not return until April 1, 1920 saying to the Land Office that he, "was east visiting my people."

On October 11, 1916, Petrus Antonius Johannes Van Laarhoven filed his Petition for Naturalization with the District County Court, Phillips County, Montana. The name on the Petition is Peter Antonius Johannes Van Laarhoven. Peter declared in his Petition that he was born July 14, 1886 at Middlebeers, Holland, emigrated to the United States from Rotterdam on July 1, 1911 and arrived at the port of New York on July 10, 1911 on board the vessel Amsterdam. He declared that he was not married and had no children. He identified his occupation as farmer and his place of residence as Malt, Montana. His Petition indicates that he could speak English. His Petition further indicates that he was in Montana for at least one year prior to filing his Petition on May 1, 1914, and that he had resided in the United States (since July 10, 1911) for at least five years prior to filing his Petition. Peter Van Laarhoven became a United States citizen on December 19, 1917 by order of the Circuit Court, Phillips County, Montana, Certificate of Naturalization, No. 783384.

On October 11, 1916, Johannes Godefriedus Adrianus Van Laarhoven filed his Petition for Naturalization with the District Count Court, Phillips County, Montana, No. 125, Vol. 2. The name on the Petition is Johannes Godefriedus Adrianus Van Laarhoven. He declared in his Petition that he was born January 13, 1888 at Middlebeers, Holland, emigrated to the United States from Rotterdam on March

11, 1911 and arrived at the port of New York on March 21, 1911 on board the vessel <u>Rotterdam</u>. He declared that he was not married and had no children. The Petition indicates that Johannes was a farmer and his residence was Malta, Montana where he resided for at least five years prior to filing his Petition. Johannes Godefriedus Adrianus Van Laarhoven became a United States citizen on December 19, 1917 by order of the Circuit Court, Phillips County, Montana, Certificate of Naturalization, No. 783385.

On October 11, 1916, Theodorus Hendricus Marinus Van Laarhoven filed his Petition For Naturalization with the District Court, Phillips County, Montana. The name on the Petition is Theodorus Hendricus Marinus Van Laarhoven. His Petition indicates that Theodorus was born May 8, 1889 at Middlebeers, Holland, emigrated to the United States from Rotterdam on July 1, 1911 and arrived at the port of New York on July 10, 1911 on board the vessel Amsterdam. His Petition indicates that he was not married and had no children. The Petition that he could speak English and that he was a farmer living in Malta, Montana for at least one year prior to filing his Petition on May 1, 1914, and that he had resided in the United States (since July 10, 1911) for at least five years prior to filing his Petition. Theodorus Hendricus Marinus Van became a citizen of the United States December 19, 1917 by order of the Circuit Court, Phillips County, Montana, Certificate of Naturalization Certificate, No. 783386.

On October 11, 1916, Hendrikus Domitianus Donatus Van Laarhoven filed his first Petition For Naturalization with the District Court in Phillips County, Malta, Montana. His Petition was denied because he did not meet the five year residency requirement in the United States. On July 6, 1917, Hendrikus filed his second Petition For Naturalization, No. 180, with the Court in Phillips County, Malta, Montana. The name on the Petition is Hendrikus Domitianus Donatus Van Laarhoven. He declared in his Petition that he was born May 7, 1984 at Ostellbeers, Netherlands, emigrated to the United States from Rotterdam on September 31, 1911 and arrived at the port of New York on October 10, 1911 on board the vessel Rotterdam. His Petition also indicates that he could speak English. His Petition further indicates that he was in Montana for at least one year prior to filing his Petition on May 1, 1914, and that he had resided in the United States (since October 10, 1911) for at least five years prior to filing his Petition. His Petition shows that he was a farmer living in Malta Montana, not married and had no children. However, on March 13, 1920, in a hearing in open court, the Court found that Hendrikus was naturalized in the United States Army so his second Petition For Naturalization was dismissed.

On July 27, 1918, Hendrikus Domitianus Donatus Van Laarhoven became a United States citizen in the Superior Court of California, Camp Kearny, San Diego County, California. The name on his Certificate of Naturalization, No. 1062713, is Henry Van Laarhoven. His Certificate describes Hendrikus as single, 24 years of age, 6 feet tall, white with a ruddy complexion, blue eyes and black hair. He had a cut scar, a half inch long on his right hand at the base of his index finger.

In June 1918, Hendrikus sent a letter to the US Land Office, Glasgow informing the government that he join the military and requesting an indefinite absence from his homestead. On June 30, 1919, he wrote the Glasgow land office to find out if he needed to break any more land since he heard while serving in France that a soldier did not have to break any more land on a homestead after the solider left the Army. Hendrikus explained to the Glasgow land office that he would have to borrow money before he could break more land. On July 18, 1919, the Glasgow land office replied to Hendrikus' request for information citing Circular Nos. 646, 541 and 564. The land office went on to explain that the Secretary of the Interior was authorized to reduce the cultivation requirements.

After receiving the land office's July 18, 1919 response, Hendrikus filed a Application For Reduction Of The Requested Area Of Cultivation on October 14, 1919. The content of his Application was consistent with the content of his Petition for Designation dated September 19, 1916. His Application was recommended for approval on July 20, 1920 and approved July 29, 1920. The approval required Hendrikus to keep his 5 acres under cultivation, but allowed the remainder of the land to be used for grazing. He was required to show the number and kind of stock grazed, for what periods they grazed, by whom they were owned, and if not owned by Hendrikus, then what compensation he received for grazing privileges.

On May 7, 1917, Cornelius Van Laarhoven filed a second Petition for Naturalization, No. 164, with the 17th District Court, Phillips County, Montana. The name on the Petition is Cornelius Van Laarhoven. Cornelius declared in his Petition that his residence was Malta, Montana, his occupation was farmer, he was born August 14, 1864 in Liempde, Holland, he emigrated to the United States from Rotterdam, Holland on or about September 30, 1911 on board the vessel Rotterdam and arrived at the Port of New York on October 10, 1911. He declared that he was married to Jacoba, age 54, and that Jacoba was born in Holland, but resided at Malta, Montana. In the Petition, he declared his intent to become a United States citizen at Kimberly, Wisconsin on May 31, 1912. He declared that he had children and identified Martinus, born December 7, 1895 in Holland, but residing in Malta, Montana; and Johanus, born November 10, 1901 in Holland, but residing in Malta, Montana. His Petition indicates that he, his wife and his two sons could speak English. He declared that he had continuously resided in the United States for five years immediately preceding the date of his Petition commencing October 10, 1911 and in the State of Montana, being a resident within the State at least one year starting from May 1, 1914. Cornelius Van Laarhoven's wife (Jacoba) and his two sons (Martinus and Johanus) became citizens of the United States at Malta, Montana on December 19, 1917 by order of the District Court, Phillips County, Montana, Certificate of Naturalization Certificate, No. 783387.

During 1917, Cornelius broke 35 acres on his homestead and seeded 40 acres to flax and oats of which he harvested 150 bushel.

On January 24, 1919, Antonius Engelbertus Gregorius Van Laarhoven became a United States citizen at Camp Lee, Prince George County, Virginia. At the time, Antonius was station at Headquarters, 155th Depot Brigade, Camp Lee, Virginia. He filed his Petition for Naturalization, Petition Volume 15, Number 3428, with the Circuit Court of Prince George County, Virginia. Antonius' Certificate of Naturalization, No. 1139817 describes him as age 27, 5 foot, 9 inches tall, white with a ruddy complexion, gray eyes, brown hair and a scar of 1/8" over his left eye, R.M. left shoulder. The name on his Certificate of Naturalization is Tony Van Laarhoven. The Certificate also indicates Tony was married to Edna Van Laarhoven.

Johannes Godefriedus Adrianus, Theodorus Hendrikus Marinus, Antonius Engelbertus Gregorius, Crijfogonus Ambrosius Martinus, and Johannes Thelesphorus did not file homestead claims, or at least no information was found indicating that they filed. It is difficult to know whether they worked on their father or brothers' homesteads. Presumably, the two youngest boys worked on their father's homestead until they reached the age of majority. Johannes and Theodorus said in their Petitions for Naturalization that they were farmers. Antonius' occupation was identified as a teamster when he joined the military.

In a letter to his mother (Ludmilla Van Laarhoven), Bill Van Laarhoven wrote about stories that his father (Martin Van Laarhoven - Martin's Dutch name was Crijfogonus Ambrosius Martinus) told him about his life in Montana while Bill was growing up. Bill wrote:⁷

Most of the experiences he [Martin Van Laarhoven] told us about was what happened to him after he reached this country. There was a lull of a few years until the family went west into the Montana area where he and his brother or brothers became cowboys and herded and broke wild horses. Apparently, it was at this time when my Grandfather and Grandmother settled down at the farm next to yours in Little Black. Pa was still in Montana bucking Broncos. Or was it at this time that he joined the fishing boats to Alaska. We'll talk about both. [Information Added].

He told us of the awful trips to Nome, Alaska with the smelly fishing boats. The reason for the awful smell was that when the boat would tilted because of high waves some of the runoff oils and slime of the fish would get into the engines and the heat of the engines would cause a burnt fish odor that he could not stand. I know he didn't like the smell or taste of fish all his life although he liked to fish. He told us of Puget Sound off Seattle and of Nome and Ketchekan, Alaska. He talked of these cities as if he missed them. They were good stories.

I guess he was good as a cowboy because he proved it to me many times when I was a little boy. He would say, "A Willie, run like hell" and I did because I knew what was coming. He would swing that lariat over his head and let it go at my running legs. He never missed and I would go down into the dirt right now and it hurt. He would roll with laughter and I would get mad for a little while so whenever I saw him mess around with the trip rope for the fork on the hay carriage in the hay loft, I would try to make myself as scarce as could be. He had to try his hand at roping. I remember him roping a porcupine out of a tree once and it was not an ordinary tree. It was a full balsam.

I guess he was pretty good with a 6 shooter. He told us how he would shoot prairie dogs and snakes riding on his horse at a pretty good clip. I found out later when I found this old gun and old ammunition that it was only a five shooter.

⁷ William (Bill) Van Laarhoven's letters to his mother, Ludmilla (Rothamer) Van Laarhoven, n.d., p. 2.

#### Bill wrote:8

It was out in the Montana area that he got into a serious accident. Apparently he had roped a horse, correct me if I am wrong, and this horse kicked high enough that it kicked him right off his horse. What was bad was that the horses hoof landed smack dab in his face. This imprint of the horses hoof stayed with him the rest of his life. I understand that his nose was HANGING LOOSE ON HIS FACE and that he had to have this sewed on plus much of his face. The story I was told that a hole had to be drilled through his eye socket next to his nose and this is where his sinuses drained the rest of his life. I know he had to keep a constant watch with his handkerchief to keep this area of his eye clean. A good job must have been done by this doctor because even though so much of his face was crushed, he turned out to be a very handsome man.

#### Bill wrote:9

Back to getting Pa back to Medford. This must have been an experience Medford will never forget until all the old timers have died off. Pa and his brothers must have packed up a couple trainload of wild western horses and when they got to Medford the train stopped downtown and Pa and his brothers open the rail cars and left all these wild horses out and herded them down Main Street and down to the farm in Little Black. The businessmen have told me while I was working at the drugstore that the people ran for their lives. If there was a culvert handy they dove in it to get out of the way of the horses. This didn't seem to bother the Van Laarhoven boys because they had the situation in control. However the townspeople weren't aware of this. I'd have liked to see this.

⁸ William (Bill) Van Laarhoven's letters to his mother, Ludmilla (Rothamer) Van Laarhoven, n.d., p. 2.

⁹ William (Bill) Van Laarhoven's letters to his mother, Ludmilla (Rothamer) Van Laarhoven, n.d., p. 2.

# STATES OF AMERICA PETITION FOR NATURALIZATION Domini I felt and arrived in the United States, at the port of All for and the assessed in the Lot day of felt promine I felt on the resent When the Court of All of the assessed in the province of the felt of the Court of the -hildren, and the name, date and place of hirth, and place of etaldrine of each of east children is as follows: Which it many resided agriculturally in the United State of emerical or the state of the place of the particular proceeding the date of the particular proceeding the date of this partition, since the All any of Many and Dominia of All Deing a residence within this State of at least one year next preceding the date of this partition, since the All any of Many and Dominia of All Deing a residence within this State of at least one year next preceding the date and in the State of PUT Alone continuously next preceding the data of anno Domini of Ald Deing a residence within this State of at least one year next preceding the date of the petition. South. I have not heretofore made petition for attizenship to any court. If made petition for estimately to the ..... exid patition was denied by the said Court for the following riumas and rouses, to wil AFFIDAVITS OF PETITIONER AND WITNESSES The aforesaid petitioner lating duly moors, decrees and may that he is the petitioner in the appearantified protectings, that he has read the foregoing retition and knows the contants chestor; that the said petition as signed with his full true name that the same is true of his awarenation and the party except as to matter chestin states to be attegrat upon information and belief, and that us to those matters he believes it to be true. after Antonius Johannies var Laathoven immediately preceding the date of fling his petition since the day of anno Dominist LEAS and shot he has periodical known the track petitioner is a person of food moral invariant control to the principles of the Constitution of the United States and that the petitioner is a person of food moral invariant controlled to the principles of the Constitution of the United States and that the petitioner is a person of food moral invariant controlled to the principles of the Constitution of the United States and that the petitioner is a person of food moral invariant controlled to the principles of the Constitution of the United States and that the petitioner is a person of food moral invariant controlled to the principles of the Constitution of the United States and that the petitioner is a person of food moral invariant controlled to the principles of the Constitution of the United States and that the petitioner is a person of food moral invariant controlled to the principles of the Constitution of the United States and that the petitioner is a person of food moral invariant controlled to the principles of the Constitution of the United States and that the petitioner is a person of food moral invariant controlled to the principles of the Constitution of the United States and that the petitioner is a person of the Constitution of the United States and that the petitioner is a person of the Constitution of the Constitution of the United States and that the petitioner is a person of the Constitution of the Con



the Honorable the				<i>J</i>		
The petition of Theodorno	Hudribus	Marinus	Van La	whoven	hereby	filed, respectfully showeth
First. My place of residence is	Mail	4	707			
Second. My occupation is	Xxx		(Olve namoer, screen, co			
Third. I was born on the day of	May	2 gnno Dor	nini V 889,	at Middle	bourns	Halland
Fourth. I emigrated to the United States f	rom	Valterdas	u	, on or about the	day of	July 1
o Domini 1/4// and arrived in the Unite	ed States, at the port of	Mu	2 your	on the	10 day of	gue,
o Domini 1/A./.L., on the vessel	and	hudam		······		/ /
Fifth. I declared my intention to become a			y yessel, the character of	converance or name of transp	rtation company should be give	, anno Domini 1/4/
applion un	in the	, c	rout 6	Court of Qu	Lagamin	Comes
Sixth. I am 71 I married. My wife's	name is					She was bo
	, and now reside	es at				
shildren, and the name, date	and place of birth, and	place of resident	e of each of said o	(Give number, street, cit; children is as follows:		
) .						is.
,						
						9
Seventh. I am not a disbeliever in or oppos	ed to organized sovernn	nent or a member	of or affiliated wi	ith any organization	or hadu of nersons teas	hind dishelief in or nnos
rganized government. I am not a polygamist						•
ntion to become a citizen of the United Stat	es and to renounce ass	en of the	diche M			
ticularly to		<i>y</i>		of whom	it this time I am a su	bject, and it is my intenti
eside permanently in the United States.						
Eighth. I am able to speak the English la			2			
Ninth. I have resided continuously in th	e United States of Ame	erica for the term	of five years de	least immediately pr	eceding the date of	this petition, to wit, sir
10 day of the						next preceding the date
s petition, since theday ofA	ay	, anno Domini	1.Il. L., being a	residence within this	State of at least one y	ear next preceding the da
his petition.						
Tenth. I have not heretofore made petitio						Court
at			, on the	.day of	, anno	Domini 1, and th
said petition was denied by the said Court for	the following reasons and	d causes, to wit, .				
		Thedos	us. Hend	rekus. Mari	nus van Laar	hoven:
		Origio	om Department of	Takan alad akia / / ="	day or Colote	- sorte
Declaration of Intention No	and Certificate of Arrival a er arrived in the United States on o	N EXPORE JUNE 29, 1906,	strike out the words read	ing "and Certificate of Arrival		of Labor."
	AFFIDAVITS C	OF PETITIO	ONER AND	WITNESSES	3	
Star V Montes	-a )					
A A M	ss:					
of one	appe )					
The aforesaid petitioner being duly sworn	deposes and says that ?	he is the petitione	r in the above-enti	tled proceedings; that	he has read the forego	ing petition and knows th
contents thereof; that the said petition is sign	red with his full true n	name; that the sq	me is true of his	own knowledge, exce	ot as to matters therei	n stated to be alleged upo
information and belief, and that as to those mo	itters he believes it to be t	true.	Theday	us dendrel	. //	C. Lucal
			mirat.	younder	(Complete and true signature	of petitioner.)
m B Gurdows	, occupation	cles	k	, residing at	malle	ment
18 9 (1866)	, occupation _	5	ام		V., %	,
ach being severally, duly, and respectively swo	, occupation _	4 2	• • • • • • • •	renaing at		
11		erhoven	12.12	CLICK APPEAL	The state of the s	400
CACAN ANNALS	etros		, the petitio	and the state of t	The same of the sa	United States continuous
mmediately preceding the date of fling his pet	Charles of the second of the second	and of	nay	, anno D	the last advantage for the	re State in which the abor
ntitled petition is made continuously since the		7	400000000000000000000000000000000000000	, anno Domini 1	2000年1月1日 · ·	is personal knowledge th
he said petitioner is a person of food moral ch	The state of the s	principles of the	Constitution of the	United States, and th	at the petitioner is in	every way qualified, in I
pinion, to be admitted a citizen of the United	States.	· .	D. 21.	1		1101
	40		VII/da	ADMINISTRA	- (18)	111/1/2
		$\mathcal{O}$ ,	Princy			1 / 1/2 / 1
			(Bign	ature of witness.)	water of the Carrier	MARK ALEMAN
Abserber and the state of the s	months personer and	witnesses in the	office of the Clark	of and Court this	in the same	as a cika see
ate Green and the Control of the Con	anno Domini 19	- State Park		.6%	3 4 S	<b>開発 アン</b> グ
a part o	1941/2 (1941)		( In	2-1-2-1		
		Charles West	The state of the		Art L	
A	over.] 🐠 🗀 💉	By was a second				VA 775
		A THE PROPERTY OF THE PROPERTY HAVE	AUX 600 100 100 100 100 100 100 100 100 100	(中) (10) 特别的人文词是《2003年的一种文学》	THE PROPERTY OF THE PERSON OF	MARKET STATE OF THE CONTROL OF THE PARTY OF



	The state of the s		
the Honorable the	1 a wheaver Va	n Laar boven	West Control
The petition of	Market Mark	tunitide <b>julia perio</b>	hereby filed, respectfully showeth:
First. My place of residence is	(Give number, street,	city or town, and State.)	***************************************
Second. My occupation is	-20	7/1.011	
Third. I was born on the 13 day of June ary	Janno Domini 1818	at Middle de to	Hulland
Fourth. I emigrated to the United States from	Mosterdan	, on or about the/	day of March
so Domini 1/9/1, and arrived in the United States, at the por	no of New Jone	on the 21	aay of March
Damini 1/911 on the nessel Pallanda	in		
Fifth. I declared my intention to become a citizen of the Unite		of convolution or name of transportation company	should be given.) , anno Domini 1412
appliton and in	the Circuit	Court of Quitaga	and County
Sixth. I am Morried. My wife's name is			She was born
and now r	resides at	,	
		(Give number, street, city or town, and St	sic.)
avechildren, and the name, date and place of birth,	and place of residence of each of said	children is as follows:	
		·····	•••••••••••••••••••••••••••••••••••••••
`			
Seventh. I am not a disbetiever in or opposed to organized government. I am not a polygamist nor a believer in the ention to become a citizen of the United States and to renounce ticularly to	he practice of polygamy. I am attach	ed to the principles of the Constitute and fidelity to any foreign princ	ion of the United States, and it is my
reside permanently in the United States.	0		
Eighth. I am able to speak the English language.			
Ninth. I have resided continuously in the United States of	described for the town of the years of	land immediately amending the	date of this natition to sail since
11.	10.1	1010	
-1.	is L.J, who in the brace of	,	ontinuously next preceding the date of
petition, since the day of llary	anno Domini 19'4, being	a residence within this State of at	least one year next preceding the date
his petition.			
Tenth. I have not heretofore made petition for citizenship to	any court. (I made petition for citiz	nship to the	Court of
at	on the	day of	, anno Domini 1 and the
d petition was denied by the said Court for the following reasons	and causes to wit		
in present that acreed by the same court of the control of the con			
	•••••••••••	and the cause of such de	nial has since been cured or removed.)
Attached hereto and made a part of this petition are my declaration	on of intention to become a citizen of the	United States and the certificate from	the Department of Labor, together with
affidavit and the affidavits of the two verifying witnesses thereto, req			
	quired by law. Wherefore your petitione	prays that he may be admitted a cit	izen of the United States of America.
		67 1	_
	quired by law. Wherefore your petitione	67 1	_
-11 and all treated of the two tard hing managed precision to		Godifiedus da	izen of the United States of America.  Accounts Von Sacurhurd
	Johanus	Godefrides An	runnes Von Sauchart
Declaration of Intention No and Cortificate of Arri  Note to Olera or Cours.—It pellioner arrived in the United States	Johanes  ival No	Godificion An (Complete and true all Labor filed this / day of	runnes Von Sauchart
Declaration of Intention No and Cortificate of Arri	Johanes  ival No	Godificion An (Complete and true all Labor filed this / day of	runnes Von Sauchart
Declaration of Intention No	Johanies  ival No	Godificious of an (Complete and true all (Complete and true all (Complete and true all (Complete and true all (Complete and Cortificate of Arrival No.	runnes Von Sauchart
Declaration of Intention No	Johanes  ival No	Godificious of an (Complete and true all (Complete and true all (Complete and true all (Complete and true all (Complete and Cortificate of Arrival No.	runnes Von Sauchart
Declaration of Intention No and Cortificate of Arri Note to CLERK or COURT.—If pellifoner arrived in the United States  AFFIDAVITS  Tale of Mariana	Johanies  ival No	Godificious of an (Complete and true all (Complete and true all (Complete and true all (Complete and true all (Complete and Cortificate of Arrival No.	runnes Von Sauchart
Declaration of Intention No	Johanies  ival No	Godificious of an (Complete and true all (Complete and true all (Complete and true all (Complete and true all (Complete and Cortificate of Arrival No.	runnes Von Sauchart
Declaration of Intention No and Cortificate of Arri Note to Clear or Court.—If pellifoner arrived in the United States  AFFIDAVITS  Tale of Mariana	Johanies  ival No	Godificious of an (Complete and true all (Complete and true all (Complete and true all (Complete and true all (Complete and Cortificate of Arrival No.	runnes Von Sauchart
Declaration of Intention No and Cortificate of Arri Note to CLERK or COURT.—If pellifoner arrived in the United States  AFFIDAVITS  Tale of Mariana	Johanus  ival Nofrom Department of son on scrope June 29, 1906, strike out the words re	Godificious Can (Complete and true all Labor filed this / day of conding "and Certificate of Arrival No	runnus Von Saurkort nature of petitioner.)  707  707  1916
Declaration of Intention No and Cortificate of Arri  Note to Clear or Court.—If pelitioner arrived in the United States  AFFIDAVITS  AFFIDAVITS  AFFIDAVITS  Ss:  The aforesaid petitioner being duty sworn, deposes and says the	Johanies  from Department of a No	Complete and true all (Complete and true all (Complete and true all (Labor filed this / Labor filed this could be a so with the filed proceedings; that he has read as own knowledge, except as to ma	on the foregoing petition and knows the tters therein stated to be alleged upon
Declaration of Intention No	Johanies  from Department of a No	Complete and true all (Complete and true all (Complete and true all (Labor filed this / Labor filed this could be a so with the filed proceedings; that he has read as own knowledge, except as to ma	on the foregoing petition and knows the tters therein stated to be alleged upon
Declaration of Intention No and Cortificate of Arri  Note to Clear or Court.—If pelitioner arrived in the United States  AFFIDAVITS  AFFIDAVITS  AFFIDAVITS  Ss:  The aforesaid petitioner being duty sworn, deposes and says the tents thereof; that the said petition is signed with his full, true	Johanies  from Department of a No	Complete and true all (Complete and true all (Complete and true all (Labor filed this / Labor filed this could be a so with the filed proceedings; that he has read as own knowledge, except as to ma	on the foregoing petition and knows the tters therein stated to be alleged upon
Declaration of Intention No and Cortificate of Arri Note to Clear or Court.—If politicase arrived in the United States  AFFIDAVITS  AFFIDAVITS  AFFIDAVITS  Ss:  The aforesaid petitioner being duty sworn, deposes and says the tents thereof; that the said petition is signed with his full, true	Johances  ival No	Godificious On  (Complete and true al  Labor flod this day of ding "and Certificate of Arrival No	the foregoing petition and knows the teers therein stated to be alleged upon viewny Van Silvank Attree against of petitions.
Declaration of Intention No	Johances  ival No	Complete and true all (Complete and true all (Complete and true all (Labor filed this / Labor filed this could be a so with the filed proceedings; that he has read as own knowledge, except as to ma	the foregoing petition and knows the teers therein stated to be alleged upon viewny Van Silvalla.
Declaration of Intention No	Johances  ival No	Godificious On  (Complete and true al  Labor flod this day of ding "and Certificate of Arrival No	the foregoing petition and knows the teers therein stated to be alleged upon viewny Van Silvalla.
Declaration of Intention No	Johanies  Johanies  from Department of a NN OR BEFORE JUNE 29, 1906, strike out the words re  BOF PETITIONER AN  that he is the petitioner in the above-en use name; that the same is true of h be true.  Johanies  on Clark	Complete and true all (Complete and true all (Complete and true all (Complete and true all (Complete and Cortificate of Arrival No	the foregoing petition and knows the teers therein stated to be alleged upon rule of petition and knows the teers therein stated to be alleged upon friend Van Schwideller upon true signature of petitioner.)
Declaration of Intention No	Johanics  from Department of a on on across June 20, 1966, strike out the words re  SOF PETITIONER AN  that he is the petitioner in the above-en use name; that the same is true of he be true.  Johanics  That he is a citizen of the United Sta	Godificion Complete and true also complete and critical of Arrival No	the foregoing petition and knows the ters therein stated to be alleged upon friency.  The squature of petitioner.)  The squature of petitioner.
Declaration of Intention No	Johanics  from Department of a on on across June 20, 1966, strike out the words re  SOF PETITIONER AN  that he is the petitioner in the above-en use name; that the same is true of he be true.  Johanics  That he is a citizen of the United Sta	Godificilus One  (Complete and true algorithm of the state of Arrival No	the foregoing petition and knows the ters therein stated to be alleged upon Yeung Van Suches Utrus signatures of petitioner.)  Man Wang Van Suches Utrus signatures of petitioner.)  My known  Led in the United States continuously
Declaration of Intention No	ohanics  from Department of a consensation of the words re  SOF PETITIONER AN  hat he is the petitioner in the above-en use name; that the same is true of he be true.  On Cle Some of the United Statement of the United Statement of the United Statement of the Department of the Department of the United Statement of the	Godificilus One  (Complete and true algorithm of the state of Arrival No	the foregoing petition and knows the ters therein stated to be alleged upon friency.  The squature of petition of Silverships.  The squature of petitioner.)
Declaration of Intention No	ohanics  from Department of a NO OR BETORE JUNE 29, 1906, strike out the words re  BOF PETITIONER AN  that he is the petitioner in the above-en use name; that the same is true of h be true.  On Cle Scoon  That he is a citizen of the United State  from the petition of the United State  from Department to the words represented the petition of the United State  from Department to the words represented to the words represented the petition of the United State  from Department to the words represented to the words represen	Godificilus On  (Complete and true al  Labor filed this day of  ding "and Certificate of Arrival No	the foregoing petition and knows the ters therein stated to be alleged upon Yeung Van Suches Utrus signatures of petitioner.)  Man Wang Van Suches Utrus signatures of petitioner.)  My known  Led in the United States continuously
Declaration of Intention No and Cortificate of Arri Note to Clear or Course.—Il peditioner serviced in the United States  AFFIDAVITS  AFFIDAVITS  Monitor of Monitoria States  AFFIDAVITS  Monitoria of Monitoria States  The aforesaid petitioner being duly sworn, deposes and says the tents thereof; that the said petition is signed with his full, true formation and belief, and that as to those matters he believes it to matter to be a superior of the second	ohances  ival No	Godificilus On  (Complete and true al  Labor filed this day of  ding "and Certificate of Arrival No	the foregoing petition and knows the there therein stated to be alleged upon true algusture of petitions.  The foregoing petition and knows the there there in stated to be alleged upon true algusture of petitioner.)  The Many Company of the states continuously and in the United States continuously and in the State in which the above-that he has personal knowledge that
Declaration of Intention No and Cortificate of Arri Note to Clerk or Cours.—Il pellifoner arrived in the United States  AFFIDAVITS  AFFIDAVITS  AFFIDAVITS  AFFIDAVITS  Apriliph  Ss:  The aforesaid petitioner being duty sworn, deposes and says the tents thereof; that the said petition is signed with his full, true ormation and belief, and that as to those matters he believes it to a securation of the security, duty, and respectively syporn, deposes and says of the security duty, and respectively syporn, deposes and says of the security duty, and respectively syporn, deposes and says of the security duty, and respectively superior, deposes and says of the security duty, and respectively superior, deposes and says of the security superior of good moral character, attached to to said petitioner is a person of good moral character, attached to the security of the security of the security of the security of the security states the security of the	ohances  ival No	Godificilus On  (Complete and true al  Labor filed this day of  ding "and Certificate of Arrival No	the foregoing petition and knows the there therein stated to be alleged upon true signature of petitions.  The foregoing petition and knows the there there in stated to be alleged upon true signature of petitioner.)  The Many Line signature of petitioner.)  It was signature of petitioner.)  It was signature of petitioner.)  It was signature of petitioner.)  The Many true signature of petitioner.)  And in the United States continuously and in the State in which the above that he has personal knowledge that
Declaration of Intention No and Cortificate of Arri Note to Clerk or Cours.—Il pellifoner arrived in the United States  AFFIDAVITS  AFFIDAVITS  AFFIDAVITS  AFFIDAVITS  Apriliph  Ss:  The aforesaid petitioner being duty sworn, deposes and says the tents thereof; that the said petition is signed with his full, true ormation and belief, and that as to those matters he believes it to a securation of the security, duty, and respectively syporn, deposes and says of the security duty, and respectively syporn, deposes and says of the security duty, and respectively syporn, deposes and says of the security duty, and respectively superior, deposes and says of the security duty, and respectively superior, deposes and says of the security superior of good moral character, attached to to said petitioner is a person of good moral character, attached to the security of the security of the security of the security of the security states the security of the	ohances  ival No	Godificilus On  (Complete and true al  Labor filed this day of  ding "and Certificate of Arrival No	the foregoing petition and knows the there therein stated to be alleged upon true signature of petitions.  The foregoing petition and knows the there there in stated to be alleged upon true signature of petitioner.)  The Many Line signature of petitioner.)  It was signature of petitioner.)  It was signature of petitioner.)  It was signature of petitioner.)  The Many true signature of petitioner.)  And in the United States continuously and in the State in which the above that he has personal knowledge that
Declaration of Intention No and Cortificate of Arri Note to Clerk or Court.—Il pellidener arrived in the United States  AFFIDAVITS  AFFIDAVITS  AFFIDAVITS  AFFIDAVITS  AFFIDAVITS  Author  The aforesaid petitioner being duty sworn, deposes and says the stents thereof; that the said petition is signed with his full, tru  formation and belief, and that as to those matters he believes it to  A Addition , occupation the second and says for the second and	ohances  ival No	Godificilus On  (Complete and true al  Labor filed this day of  ding "and Certificate of Arrival No	the foregoing petition and knows the there therein stated to be alleged upon true signature of petitions.  The foregoing petition and knows the there there in stated to be alleged upon true signature of petitioner.)  The Many Land Science of the states continuously that in the United States continuously and in the State in which the above-that he has personal knowledge that
Declaration of Intention No and Cortificate of Arri Note to Clerk or Cours.—Il pellifoner arrived in the United States  AFFIDAVITS  AFFIDAVITS  AFFIDAVITS  AFFIDAVITS  Apriliph  Ss:  The aforesaid petitioner being duty sworn, deposes and says the tents thereof; that the said petition is signed with his full, true ormation and belief, and that as to those matters he believes it to a securation of the security, duty, and respectively syporn, deposes and says of the security duty, and respectively syporn, deposes and says of the security duty, and respectively syporn, deposes and says of the security duty, and respectively superior, deposes and says of the security duty, and respectively superior, deposes and says of the security superior of good moral character, attached to to said petitioner is a person of good moral character, attached to the security of the security of the security of the security of the security states the security of the	ohances  ival No	Godificilus On  (Complete and true al  Labor filed this day of  ding "and Certificate of Arrival No	the foregoing petition and knows the there therein stated to be alleged upon true signature of petitions.  The foregoing petition and knows the there there in stated to be alleged upon true signature of petitioner.)  The Many Land Science of the states continuously that in the United States continuously and in the State in which the above-that he has personal knowledge that
Declaration of Intention No and Cortificate of Arri Note to Clerk or Cours.—Il pellifoner arrived in the United States  AFFIDAVITS  AFFIDAVITS  AFFIDAVITS  AFFIDAVITS  Apriliph  Ss:  The aforesaid petitioner being duty sworn, deposes and says the tents thereof; that the said petition is signed with his full, true ormation and belief, and that as to those matters he believes it to a securation of the security, duty, and respectively syporn, deposes and says of the security duty, and respectively syporn, deposes and says of the security duty, and respectively syporn, deposes and says of the security duty, and respectively superior, deposes and says of the security duty, and respectively superior, deposes and says of the security superior of good moral character, attached to to said petitioner is a person of good moral character, attached to the security of the security of the security of the security of the security states the security of the	ohances  ival No	Godificilus On  (Complete and true al  Labor filed this day of  ding "and Certificate of Arrival No	the foregoing petition and knows the there therein stated to be alleged upon true signature of petitions.  The foregoing petition and knows the theorem stated to be alleged upon true signature of petitioner.  The Many Land States continuously that the United States continuously and in the United States continuously and in the State in which the above that he has personal knowledge that
Declaration of Intention No	ohances  from Department of a ON OR BEFORE JUNE 29, 1906, strike out the words re  SOF PETITIONER AN  hat he is the petitioner in the above-en use name; that the same is true of h be true.  ON CLAR  ON CLAR  That he is a citizen of the United Sta  fucure  Support  Augu of  Clary  the principles of the Constitution of the  Principles of the Constitution of the  Clary  Constitution of the Constitution of the  Constitution of the Constitution of the  Constitution of the Constitution of the  Constitution of the Constitution of the Constitution of the Constitution of the Constitution of the Constitution of the Constitution of the Constitution of the Constitution of the Constitution of the Constitution of the Constitution of the Constitution of the Constitution of the Constitution of the Constitution of the Constitution of the Constitution of the Constitution of the Constitution of the Constitution of the Constitution of the Constitution of the Constitution of the Constitution of the Constitution of the Constitution of the Constitution of the Constitution of the Constitution of the Constitution of the Constitution of the Constitution of the Constitution of the Constitution of the Constitution of the Constitution of the Constitution of the Constitution of the Constitution of the Constitution of the Constitution of the Constitution of the Constitution of the Constitution of the Constitution of the Constitution of the Constitution of the Constitution of the Constitution of the Constitution of the Constitution of the Constitution of the Constitution of the Constitution of the Constitution of the Constitution of the Constitution of the Constitution of the Constitution of the Constitution of the Constitution of the Constitution of the Constitution of the Constitution of the Constitution of the Constitution of the Constitution of the Constitution of the Constitution of the Constitution of the Constitution of the Constitution of the Constitution of the Constitution of the Constitution of the Constitution of the Constitution	(Complete and true all (Complete and true all (Labor filed this) day of diding "and Certificate of Arrival No	the foregoing petition and knows the there therein stated to be alleged upon true signature of petitions.  The foregoing petition and knows the theorem stated to be alleged upon true signature of petitioner.  The Many Land States continuously that the United States continuously and in the United States continuously and in the State in which the above that he has personal knowledge that
Declaration of Intention No	ohances  ival No	(Complete and true all (Complete and true all (Labor filed this) day of diding "and Certificate of Arrival No	the foregoing petition and knows the there therein stated to be alleged upon true signature of petitions.  The foregoing petition and knows the theorem stated to be alleged upon true signature of petitioner.  The Many Land States continuously that the United States continuously and in the United States continuously and in the State in which the above that he has personal knowledge that

# PETITION FOR NATURALIZATION

to the Honorable the John Huly court of 17 th ist Court,
The petition of hereby fled, respectfully showth
First. My place of residence is
Second. My occupation is
Third. I was born on the 14 day of august anno Domini 1964 at Lamber Wolland
Pourth. I emigrated to the United States from Rotterdam Holland on or about the 30 day of September.
nno Domini 1911 and arrived in the United States, at the port of Dur york on the 10 day of Ortotes
nno Domini 1911, on the vessei "Tottendan" Holland, the character of conveyance or mane of transportation company should be given.)
Fifth. I declared my intention to become a citizen of the United States on the day of anno Domini 19/1
Amblelle, Ix in the Court of Court of Congame Conty
Sixth. I am the married. My wife's name is Jacola age 54 8he was been
n Hilland and now resides at malla months (100 parts)
have children, and the name, date and place of birth, and place of residence of each of said children is as follows:
martines Bom Die 5- 1895 in Holland resided in malle mont,
Johanna Borr 10-1901
Seventh. I am not a disbeliever in or opposed to organized government or a member of or affiliated with any organization or body of persons teaching disbelief in or opposed
e organized government. I am not a polygamist nor a believer in the practice of polygamy. I am attached to the principles of the Constitution of the United States, and it is my
ntention to become a citizen of the United States and to renounce absolutely and forever all allegiance and fidelity to any foreign prince, potentate, state, or sovereignty, and
particularly to Wilhelmanian, Que and Juha Dutherlanda of whom at this time I am a subject, and it is my intention
o resido permanently in the United States.
Eightik. I amable to speak the English language.
Minth. I have resided continuously in the United States of America for the term of five years at least immediately preceding the date of this petition, to wit, since
he 10 day of October anno Domini 1911, and in the State of Med continuously next preceding the date of
this petition, since the List day of 222 mag. anno Domini 121.4., being a residence within this State of at least one year next preceding the dat
of the pattern
Tepth. I have not heretofore made petition for citizenship to any court. (I made petition for citizenship to the
Phillips to martin mont on the 11 day of actubes anno Domini 1911 and the
said patition was denied by the said Court for the following reasons and causes, to wit and marking was partition for its
for Just former hand wast family and the cause of such denial has since been cured or removed.
ditached hereto and made a part of this petition are my declaration of intention to become a citizen of the United States and the certificate from the Department of Labor, together with
my affidavit and the affidavits of the two verifying witnesses thereto, required by law. Wherefore your petitioner prays that he may be admitted a citizen of the United States of America.
Cornelius Van haarhove
(Complete and true signature of retitioner.)
Declaration of Intention No. 144 1144 and Certificate of Arrival No. 11.97.11. from Department of Labor filed this 7 day of May 1911
Now to Clean or Creat—If petitioner arrived in the United States on on narround Jones 29, 1909, strike out the words reading "and Certificate of Arrival No from Department of Labor,"
AFFIDAVITS OF PETITIONER AND WITNESSES
State & Source 1
County & Phillips "
Commission of Theldings
The aforesaid petitioner being duly sworn, deposes and says that he is the petitioner in the above-entitled proceedings; that he has read the forefoing petition and knows th
contents thereof; that the said petition is signed with his full true name; that the same is true of his own knowledge, except as to matters therein stated to be alleged upo
contents thereof; that the said petition is signed with his full true name; that the same is true of his own knowledge, except as to matters therein stated to be alleged upor information and belief, and that as to those matters he believes it to be true.  Connellus Lan Raashoven
information and belief, and that as to those matters he believes it to be true.  Connelius Wan Laarhoven (Complete and true signature of perilibers.)
information and belief, and that as to those matters he believes it to be true.  Cornelius Van Laashoven ((complete and tree signature of pertitioner.)  It of the president of pertitioner.)
Information and beiles, and that as to those matters he believes it to be true.  Cornelius Van Laashoven ((complete and tree signature of pertitioner.)  The Random occupation Clark residing at Malla manh
Information and beilef, and that as to those matters he believes it to be true.  Cornelius Van Laashoven ((complete and tree signature of pertinence.))  The Standard of the second of t
information and belief, and that as to those matters he believes it to be true.  Cornelius Was Raarhoven  (Complete and true algorithm of prillinger.)  The Cornelius Was Raarhoven  (Complete and true algorithm of prillinger.)  The Cornelius Was Raarhoven  (Complete and true algorithm of prillinger.)  The Cornelius Was Raarhoven  (Complete and true algorithm of prillinger.)  (Complete and
Information and belief, and that as to those matters he believes it to be true.  Cornelius Van Raarkoven  (Complete and true displayment of prilliners)  It. Is. Handows, occupation Clark residing at many of the United States of America; that he has personally known  and of the United States of America; that he has personally known  Carnelius Admendian Account of the United States of the petitioner above mentioned, to have resided in the United States continuously
Information and belief, and that as to those matters he believes it to be true.  Cornelius Can Raarhoven  (Complete and true algorithm of prilliness.)  The Cornelius Can Raarhoven  (Complete and true algorithm of prilliness.)  (Connelius Can Raarhoven  (Connelius Can Ra
information and belief, and that as to those matters he believes it to be true.  Ornelius Was Raarhoven  (Complete and true signature of prillineer.)  It and that as to those matters he believes it to be true.  Ornelius Was Raarhoven  (Complete and true signature of prillineer.)  The state of principal true signature of prillineer.)  The state of the petitioner above mentioned, to have resided in the United States continuously immediately preceding the date of fling his petition, since the Patro day of Thank and on the State in which this above entitled petition is made continuously since the Lay of Thank and or that he has personal knowledge that
information and belief, and that as to those matters he believes it to be true.  Correllus Wass Raarhoven  (Complete and that as to those matters he believes it to be true.  The Grandian of pulliments of pullimen
information and belief, and that as to those matters he believes it to be true.  Cornelius Wass Raarhoven  (Complete and true signalum of prillinger.)  The Cornelius Wass Raarhoven  (Complete and true signalum of prillinger.)  (Complete and true
information and belief, and that as to those matters he believes it to be true.  Correllus Wass Raarhoven  (Complete and that as to those matters he believes it to be true.  The Grandian of pulliments of pullimen
information and belief, and that as to those matters he believes it to be true.  Correllus Case Raarkoven  (complete and true signalus of pertisoner.)  The Correllus Case Raarkoven  (complete and true signalus of pertisoner.)  The Correllus Case Raarkoven  (complete and true signalus of pertisoner.)  The continuous of pertisoner.  The petitioner above mantioned, to have resided in the United States continuously immediately preceding the date of filing his petition, since the Point day of The Constitution of the United States and that he has personal knowledge that the said petitioner is a person of good moral character, attached to the principles of the Constitution of the United States, and that the petitioner is in every way qualified, in his
Information and belief, and that as to those matters he believes it to be true.  Correllus Wass Raarhoven  (Complete and true dipolars of prilliness.)  The Correllus Wass Raarhoven  (Complete and true dipolars of prilliness.)  The Correllus Wass Raarhoven  (Complete and true dipolars of prilliness.)  (Complete and true dipolars of pri
information and belief, and that as to those matters he believes it to be true.  Correllus Wass Raarhoven  (Complete and tree signium of prillineer.)  The sidning at the signium of prillineer.)  and A. Clear of compation of the United States of America; that he has personally known  each being severally, duly, and respectively sworn, deposes and says that he is a citizen of the United States of America; that he has personally known  the petitioner above mentioned, to have resided in the United States continuously immediately preceding the date of filing his petition, since the lady of Many  anno Domini 1111. and in the State in which the above entitled petition is made continuously since the lady of Many  anno Domini 1111. and that he has personal knowledge that the said petitioner is a person of good moral character, attached to the principles of the Constitution of the United States, and that the petitioner is in every way qualified, in his opinion, to be admitted a citizen of the United States.  Bubsertbed and sworn to before me by the above-named petitioner and witnesses in the soften of the Clerk of this Dours this day  [Equation of this Clerk of the United States]  [Equation of the Clerk of this Clerk of the Clerk
Information and belief, and that as to those matters he believes it to be true.  Correllus Wass Raarhoven  (Complete and true dipolars of prilliness.)  It was a superally presiding at the superally and the period of the United States of America; that he has personally known the petitioner above mentioned, to have resided in the United States continuously immediately preceding the date of filing his petition, since the lady of Many anno Domini III, and in the State in which this above intitled petition is made continuously since the lady of Many anno Domini III, and that he has personal knowledge that he said petitioner is a person of good moral character, attached to the principles of the Constitution of the United States, and that the petitioner is in every way qualified, in his principle, to he admitted a citizen of the United States.  (Agaster of Viscon)
Information and belief, and that as to those matters he believes it to be true.  Correllus Wass Raarhoven  (Complete and true significance)  The Raarhoven  (Complete and true significance)  (Complete and true s



To the Honorable the
The petition of the drikes Donate Donated Van Lambour hereby filed, respectfully showeth:
First. My place of residence is Malta Mart. (Cite pages, street, city or tors, and state.)
Second. My occupation is
Third. I was born on the 1 day of Tr. ang anno Domini 1894 at Astelland Tether and
Fourth, I emigrated to the United States from Rotherndown on or about the 31 day of Systemles
anno Domini 1.9.11 and arrived in the United States, at the port of Manage of works on the low day of a state
anno Domini 19!!, on the vessel P. vttander of the alien arrived otherwise than by read, the character of coursyance or name of transportation company should be given.)
Pitth I declared my intention to become a citizen of the United States on the 3 day of
as Cappeleton, War in the Concernt Court of Centagame Co.
Sixth, I am more married. My wife's name is
in, and now resides at
[ have
Seventh. I am not a disbeliever in or opposed to organized government or a member of or affiliated with any organization or body of persons teaching disbelief in or opposed
Seventh. I am not a disbeliever in or opposed to organize government or a manual vi or a property of the Constitution of the United States and it is my
to organized government. I am not a polygamist nor a believer in the practice of polygamy. I am attached to the principles of the Constitution of the United States, and it is my
intention to become a citizen of the United States and to renounce absolutely and forever all allegiance and fidelity to any foreign prince, potentale, state, or sovereignty, and intention to become a citizen of the United States and to renounce absolutely and forever all allegiance and fidelity to any foreign prince, potentiale, state, or sovereignty, and
particularly to
to reside permanently in the United States.
Pichel I am able to small the Ruslish landsunds
this petition, since the 1 2 day of a per next preceding the date of this petition.
Tenth. I have not heretofore made petition for citizenship to any court. (I made petition for citizenship to the
said pretition was denied by the said Court for the following reasons and causes, to wit, them the cause of such denial has since been cured or removed.)  and the cause of such denial has since been cured or removed.)
Attached hereto and made a part of this petition are my declaration of intention to become a citizen of the United States and the certificate from the Department of Labor, together with
my affidavit and the affidavits of the two verifying witnesses thereto, required by law. Wherefore your petitioner prays that he may be admitted a citizen of the United States of America.
Aendrikus Domitianus. Donatus Van La arhore-
Compiles and translationary of relitions.)
Declaration of Intention No. 2. 1. 2. and Certificate of Arrival No. 3.2.6.9.2. From Department of Labor filed this
<del></del>
AFFIDAVITS OF PETITIONER AND WITNESSES
State of montana ) 55
County J. Phillips "
The aforesaid petitioner being duly sworn, deposes and says that he is the petitioner in the above-entitled proceedings; that he has read the foregoing petition and knows the
contents thereof; that the said petition is signed with his full, true name; that the same is true of his own knowledge, except as to matters therein stated to be alleged upon
information and belief, and that as to those matters he believes it to be true. Hondrikus Domistanas Honalus Non Luarhove
Apendratus Nonatus Namhuarhoven
77 Pandone occupation Class rending at Malla mont
and C.L. Collection " residing at "
and haired amountly, July, and any street
each being severally, duly, and respectively sworn, deposes and says that he is a citizen of the United States of America; that he has personally known
immediately recording the date of fline his miles that the fortice states continuously
in the petitioner above mentioned, to have resided in the United States continuously immediately preceding the date of filing his petition, since the day of Many anno Domini III. Land in the State in which the above-entitled petition is made continuously since the day of Many anno Domini III. Land that he has personal knowledge that
the said petitioner is a person of good moral character, attached to the principles of the Constitution of the United States, and that the petitioner is in every way qualified, in his
opinion, to be admitted a cificen of the United States.
R.L. allding
(organization) with the state of the state o
Subscribed and sworn to before me by the above-named petitioner and witnesses in the office of the Clock of said Court this
of anno Domini 1917
Com or we











#### Final Proofs Supporting Homestead Claims And Military Service

On February 6, 1918, Cornelius filed his Notice of Intention to Make Final Proof for his three year homestead claim in the District Court at Malta, Montana on March 30, 1918. Cornelius' prove-up was suspended because his final naturalization papers were not filed with the Court and the suspension was mailed to Cornelius on March 2, 1918.

Cornelius filed the final paperwork to prove-up his homestead claim on April 1, 1918. The paperwork consisted of various documents including a Final Affidavit Required of Homestead Claimants dated March 30, 1918; Final Proof, Testimony of Claimant dated March 30, 1918; Notice For Publication dated March 30, 1918, Final Proof, Testimony of Witness (Guy Morris) dated March 30, 1918 and Final Proof, Testimony of Witness (Ruben McCreary) dated March 30, 1918. Although the April 1, 1918 filing was suspended, Cornelius' Certificate of Naturalization was received on April 3, 1918 and his Final Certificate of Homestead was prepared and signed by Department of the Interior. The Final Certificate was posted June 7, 1918 and approved January 11, 1919. Cornelius' Homestead Entry and Patent Record was issued February 19, 1919 and filed for record on September 2, 1922.



CORNELIUS VAN LAARHOVEN (B. 1864) AND HIS SONS. BROW L TO R: HENRY AND JOHN VAN LAARHOVEN CORNELIUS VAN LAARHOVEN SITTING.

From November 9, 1914, the date Cornelius and his family first established their actual residence on his homestead through April 1, 1918, the date Cornelius filed his Final Proof to establish a claim to his homestead, Cornelius built a house 32 by 26 feet of lumber at a cost of \$200, built a barn 32 by 28 feet of lumber at a cost of \$150, built a cow barn 18 by 16 feet probablly of lumber at a cost of \$60, built 2 1/2 miles of fence at a cost of \$150 and broke 60 of his 160 acres at a cost of \$300. He and his family were never absent from their homestead from the date they established residency, although see the 1916 post card sent by Martin to his father in Little Black, Wisconsin. Clearly Cornelius could not have been continuously on his farm if he was in Little Black, Wisconsin in 1916. Cornelius' family consisted of himself, his wife and two minor children. He never sold or agree to sell any portion of the homestead, he did not option, mortgage or agree to option or mortage or convey the homestead or any part of it, and he did not have personal property of any kind elsewhere than on his homestead claim.

Antonius Engelbertus Gregorius Van Laarhoven enlisted in the United States Army at Malta, Montana on May 4, 1918. Antonius Antonius went by the name Tony after immigrating to the United States. Tony Van Laarhoven is the name shown on his military documents. At the time he enlisted, Antonius was 25 years and 9 months old and a teamster by occupation. He was described as 5 foot, 9 inches tall, ruddy complexion with gray eyes and brown hair. He served with the 2nd Co. 3rd Battalion, 164th D.B. Antonius was a noncommissioned officer. His service number was 2707302, his rank was Musician 2nd class and he was authorized to wear one silver war service chevron.

Henry was drafted into the United States Army at Malta, Montana on May 24, 1918. His service number was 2786242. He served as a Bugler in Company H, 157th Infantry. When he was drafted, he was a 24 years old farmer. He was described as 6 feet tall, medium complexion with black hair and blue eyes.

Petrus filed his Notice of Intention To Make Final Proof in support of his homestead on April 25, 1918. In his prove-up, he said he was absent from his homestead leaving May 15, 1916 and returning October 10, 1916, leaving June 7, 1917 and returning August 28, 1917. Petrus said he was 31 years old and married with one child. He married Catherine Van Lyssel on August 21, 1917 in DePere, Wisconsin. The child's (Cornelius John Van Laarhoven) birth certificate indicates the child was born in Malta, Montana on May 30, 1918. The child's birth and death certificates indicate Petrus' wife was Katheryn Van Lyssel. Petrus' family made continuous residence on their homestead from August 28, 1917 onward. He had no personal property of any kind elsewhere than on his homestead. One can only imagine what Petrus and his wife's

life must have been like living with a child in a 10 by 12 foot house on a claim with no amenities.

Petrus' homestead had chocolate loam soil. 120 of the 160 acres were cultivable. There was no timber on the homestead. In 1916, he broke 3 acres and seeded 3 acres to corn which he cut for feed. In 1917, Petrus broke 8 acres and seed all to corn which he cut for feed. In 1918, he broke 9 acres and seeded 10 acres to flax and 10 acres to corn. It cost Petrus \$130 to break 20 acres. Petrus built a house 10 by 12 feet of lumber at a cost of \$75. He built a grainery 10 by 12 feet of lumber at a cost of \$80. He installed a 15 foot well at a cost of \$25 and built 1 1/2 mile of wire fence at a cost of \$80. Petrus explained that he had a \$50 mortgage on his homestead to secure payment on money borrowed to buy seed and to pay the balance on breaking land.

Petrus' Final Proof was rejected as premature on June 19, 1918. He filed a reply on July 23, 1918 detailing time spent on and away from his homestead, including submitting a statement signed by two witnesses. Apparently, he was successful in his arguments since his Final Certificate for homestead was issued on July 23, 1918 and approved on June 26, 1919. The Final Certificate was filed for record on September 3, 1918. Petrus' Homestead Patent was issued July 18, 1919 and filed for record on September 15, 1936.

Johannes Godefriedus Adrianus Van Laarhoven was inducted into the United States Army on June 23, 1918 at Phillips County, Montana to serve for the period of the emergency. He was a private in Company F, 306th Infantry, U.S. Army. He also served in Company L, 158th Infantry, U.S. Army. He sailed from the United States on August 11, 1918 and served in France. His transcript of service record indicates under battle, engagements, expeditions that he was involved in the Foret-d' Argonne sector and Merrse Agonne. He was not wounded and received no decorations, service medals, citations or awards. He returned to the United States on April 25, 1919 and was honorably discharged on May 22, 1919 by reason of demobilization. Upon discharge, his character was described as excellent.

Crijfogonus Ambrosius Martinus Van Laarhoven was inducted into the service on June 24, 1918 by the Local Board for Phillips County, State of Montana. He was discharged from the draft for domestic service on June 28, 1918 by Brigadier General Burr at Camp Lewis, American Lake, Wash and his discharge was approved June 1, 1920. The name on the discharge papers is Martin, not Crijfogonus Ambrosius Martinus. Apparently, Martin did not physically enter military service given the four day duration of service.

Cornelius purchased Petrus Antonius Johannus' homestead for \$800 on July 5, 1918. After the purchase, Cornelius owned 320 acres in Malta, Montana. Presumably Petrus and his family moved back to DePere, Wisconsin since their next child was born in DePere on September 19, 1919, and three more children were born in DePere, two on July 12, 1921 and one April 29, 1923.

Antonius Engelbertus Gregorius was Honorably Discharged from the United States Army at Camp Funston, Kansas on February 18, 1919. At the time of discharge, he was not qualified in horsemanship, marksmanship or as a gunner. He served in no battles, engagements or skirmishes. He received no wounds during his service. His only knowledge of any vocation was as a teamster. During his service, he was never absence without leave or absent from duty. When he was discharged, he was married to Edna Van Laarhoven, in good physical condition and of excellent character. Also, when discharge, he was entitled to travel pay back to Malta, Montana. The name on his military papers is Tony, not Antonius Engelbertus Gregorius.

Hendrikus Domitianus Donatus Van Laarhoven was given an Honorable Discharge from the Army on April 30, 1919. He was serving at Fort D.A. Russell, Wyoming at the time of his discharge. Hendrikus was discharge by reason of Circular 106 W.D. 1918. Upon discharge, Hendrikus was not an officer, he was not qualified in marksmanship, horsemanship or as a gunner. Under battles, engagements, skirmishes and expeditions, his Enlistment Record notes A.E.F. It is unknown what A.E.F means. During his service, Hendrikus was not wounded. Upon discharge, he was in good health, single and of excellent character. Under remarks on his Enlistment Record it says, honest and faithful. No A.W.O. L. or absence under G.O. 31 W. D. 1912 and G.O.45 W. D. 1914. After discharge, he was entitled to travel pay to Malta, Montana. The name on his military papers is Henry D. D. Van Laarhoven, not Hendrikus Domitianus Donatus Van Laarhoven.

Hendrikus Domitianus Donatus filed his Notice of Intent To Make Proof in support of his homestead on July 14, 1920. He filed his Final Proof on August 28, 1920. In his homestead prove-up, Hendrikus said he was 26, unmarried with no children and his post-office address was Bowdoin, Montana. He said he stayed on his homestead until April 15, 1918 when he got ready to enter the Army. Hendrikus said, he was drafted into the Army on May 24, 1918 "went across and returned and was discharged April 30, 1919." He was drafted into the United States Army at Malta, Montana. His service number was 2786242. He served as a Bugler in Company H, 157th Infantry. Hendrikus was a farmer, 24 years old at the time he was drafted. He was described as 6 feet tall, medium complexion with black hair and blue eyes. Henry wrote to the Land Office, Glasgow, Montana in June 1918 saying, "I have joined the colors and wish an indefinite leave of absence" from his homestead.

In Hendrikus' September 19, 1916 Petition For Designation, he described the land as rough, hilly, stony, broken grazing land, wholly impossible of irrigation from any source at any cost. He said the only possible source of water supply in the vicinity is one of the forks of Beaver Creek that he described as "nothing more than a coulee and it is dry at all times throughout [sic] it entire length accept after heavy rains, or when the snow is going off; that there is no bottom land along the said coulee that could be irrigated by damming the coulee." He went on to explain that there were no underground streams, wells, or springs on or in the vicinity of the land flowing water in a quantity sufficient to be used for irrigating purposes. He conclude saying, that he knew from his own personal knowledge that it was wholly impossible to irrigate any portion of the land at any cost from any known source of water supply, and that it would be impossible to irrigate the land even though water was available.

In his Application For Reduction of The Required Area of Cultivation filed in October 1919, he explained the character of the soil and condition of the property's surface as gravel and sand with a rolling surface. He described the land as hilly, broken and bench land with no timber or other growth on the land, except cactus, sage brush and grease-wood. Although he did not know the exact altitude, he explained a post near the land, "of about like altitude, showed over 2,000 feet above sea level." He explained that about 20-21 acres is level enough to make breaking possible, and described the remainder of the land a generally valuable for grazing only.

In Hendrikus' Application, he described the climatic conditions in the locality of the land as receiving very little rainfall, not enough to produce a crop, rainfall and precipitation so light as not to make cultivation practicable. He explained that in 1917, he planted 6 acres in corn but received no crop due to drought, that he planted the same 6 acres in wheat in 1918, but received no harvest and that he planted the same tract to wheat in 1919, but got back about the seed, but of light and poor quality. He said the temperature rises in summer to 90-110 degrees and drops in winter to 72 degrees below zero.

In Hendrikus' Final Proof, he said his land had no timber and 20 acres of cultivable land. There was no indication the land had coal, salines or minerals of any kind. He had 5 acres on his homestead in wheat in 1917, but no crop. He had 5 acres in wheat in 1918, but no crop and in 1920, he had 20 acres in flax. The improvements on his homestead were his house 18 by 24 feet built of boards and worth \$50, a spring, 20 acress of broke land (he broke 3 acres in 1916 and another 3 acres in 1917) and his property was fenced. The total value of the improvements was about \$1,000. He had not sold, contracted to sell, optioned, mortgaged or agree to option or mortgage his homestead. He had no personal property of any kind elsewhere than on his homestead claim.

Hendrikus' Final Proof was suspended until he produced evidence of his naturalization, which he did on October 20, 1920. His Final Certificate of Homestead was issued October 20, 1920 and approved February 5, 1921. His Homestead Patent was issued March 2, 1921.



TO ABL WIOM AT MAY CONCERN:-
THIS IS TO CERTIFY, That A. Jaslin Land Land Lower
THIS TO UNITER, That
**************************************
그들은 사람들은 사람들이 되는 사람들이 가득하면 하면 이렇게 되었다면 하면 되었다면 하는 것이 되었다면 하는 사람들이 되었다면 하는데 그렇게 되었다면 그렇게
service of the UNITED STATES by reason of
-0 1.1 (0) $-$
Count Leurs Docracy Station.
ET FOR DOMESTIC SERVICE ONLY
SAID. Martin Van Jaarhower
SAID PARTE CONTROL MANNEY TO THE TANK THE TOTAL THE TANK THE
was inducted into the service from the jurisdiction of the #LOCAL BOARD for
MALLE RAS CO. # ADTHIT ANT CHNERAL STATE OF THOUSE
on the
on the
The first property of the state of the stat
While this certificate discharges the person named herein from his
present obligation to serve in the Army, it does not operate as a perma-
nent bar to his subsequent entrance into the military service. Under Section 5 of the Act of May 18, 1917, all registered persons remain subject to the
draft unless exempted or excused as in that Act provided. Therefore, this
discharge does not excuse the holder from obedience to the process of
Exemption Boards.
Given at
Given at
By (command) of Brig Jea Bury of Laws M fo huen
By ( Triber 1991) of the state
Sawi M Johnson
1st Lieut., Ingentry, N. A., Adjutanti
Assistant to Camp Adjutant
#Strike ou words not applicable.
Note This form will be used for discharge of aliens and alien enemies
and of mentrajected on account of physical unfitness, dependency, etc.
Form No. 538, A. Washington, D. C. JUN 1 1920
Paid \$60 under Act of Longress, approved  American Lake, Wash, February 24th, 1919.  Outlier of Cemp Quartermaster
C. E. GRAY, 40
Maler O. M. Corns mid in full 8.

# Honorable Discharge from The United States Army



## TO ALL WHOM: MAY CONCERN:

2. This is no Compliant		Than Ladors	and a
† 2707 302 Musi	uan 3 mm/2	2nd Con	Bn. 164ff+D. B.
THE UNITED STAT	ES ARMY, as a	Testimonial of Hone	EST AND FAITHFUL
Service is hereby Hono	RABLY DISCHARGED	from the military	service of the
United States by reason	of 1 H D	Cigo # 7	7
Said Nony	Van Lad	rhoven	ivas born
in Endhoven	in the A	tate of Hall	and
When enlisted he was 2			
Se had Gray eg	•		
was 5 feet 9			
Given under my r			this
18 day of			
• •	. /	w. a. Will	
	0.00	Captum of Infantry	and the property of the
543	<u> </u>	Y # F	Commanding.
,			THE STATE OF
Company A	, 1st Infantry "; "Sergeant, Quarterms	giment or arm or corps or departme aster Corps"; "Sergeant, First Class, M r, date, and source of order or full descri	edical Department."

## **ENLISTMENT RECORD**

1 vanic.	shoven	Grade: Mus In	d Cl.
Enlisted, or Inducted, May 4	, 1918 , at Ma	ella Monta	na
Serving in First		enlistment period at date of	of discharge.
Prior service: * None			
Zi. the	<del></del>		
Noncommissioned officer: Musican	Ind Cl		
Warksmanship, gunner qualification or railing	Maria		
Horsemanship: Mr Mountes			
Battles, engagements, skirmishes, expeditions: N			
This soldier entitled to wear One Sil	War Service	Chevrons.	
		SP F	)
Knowledge of any vocation: Alamsle		3 (	
Wounds received in service: Name		<u> </u>	
Physical condition when discharged:			
Typhoid prophylaxis completed May 1	0 +1918	Ě	
Paratyphoid prophylaxis completed May	10-1918		
Married or single: Married	: 	<del>-</del>	
Character: Excellent			
Remarks: No. A. W. O. L. or absence from du	E. O. 45/1	4 or 31/12	enskasini da nika a na posta
Entitled to Travel Pay to Malies	A SEAL		
Emittled to Reduced Ramon	·		
	A 20		
Signature of soldier: Sony Van C	Laarhoven	1 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2	
,	Lauri	Balley	
-	2nd. Lt. Inf. U.		
	meani, Belg Asia, belg	Commanding 2nd Co. 3rd B	5n. 164th D.
		Commanding 2nd Co. 718 13	
	and the second s		
The second of th	the with inclinive dates of se	rvice in each calistment. Quicking same,	3-8164



## UNITED STATES VETERANS BUREAU WASHINGTON

January 1, 1925.

Mr. Tony Van Laarhoven, War. W.Va.

0.21 MO

Dear Sir:

I have the honor to transmit to you herewith your Adjusted Service Certificate, issued pursuant to the World War Adjusted Compensation Act, in the amount of \$581.00 , based upon the amount of your Adjusted Service Credit, as certified to this Bureau by the Department which you last served while in the Military or Naval forces of the United States.

If correspondence be necessary with this Bureau in regard to your Adjusted Compensation, you are respectfully requested to refer to A 3187129

For the Director,

Chief, Adjusted Compensation Division.

Incl.

Form 6910.—Rev. Jan., 1925. c2—13380



# Certification of Military Service

This certifies that

Tony Van Laar Hoven 2707302

was a member of the

from

ti

뵯뾶칣훣쌾쳞볾횼롽롽뇶뇶뇶뇶뇶뇶뇶쿒쿒쿒뇶뇶뇶뇶뇶뇶뇶뀵뇶뇶뀵뇶뇶뇶뇶뇶뇶뇶뇶뇶뇶

Service was terminated by

Last Grade, Rank, or Rating Active Service Dates United States Army

May 4, 1918

February 18, 1919

Honorable Discharge

Musician Second Class

Same as above

Given at St. Louis, Missouri, on May 7, 1982

National Personnel Records Center (Military Personnel Records) National Archives and Records Service General Services Administration

THE ADMINISTRATOR OF GENERAL SERVICES ADMINISTRATION IS THE PHYSICAL CUSTODIAN OF THIS PERSON'S MILITARY RECORD(This form not valid without official seal.)

R6-6954 (1/81)

# Honorable Discharge from The United States Hrmy



ing of the interstille 28

If o ock -M. and Proceed 29

of Hopping A.D. 1975

of Ock -M. and Proceed 29

of Markers

Smarters

TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN:

This is to Certify. That Henry D.D. Han Laanhoven
Chis is to Certify, That Algery D. D. Yan Saarhoven 1. S. 2786242 Bugler Co H. 157 The Infants
THE UNITED STATES ARMY, as a Testimonial of Honest and Faithful
Service is hereby Honorably Discharged from the military service of the
United States by peason of the Circular 106 M. D. 1918
Said Heyry D. D. Yazz Vaar hoven was born
in Castethern, in the State of Holland
When enlisted he was 24 years of age and by occupation a Farmer
Se had Blue eyes Rack hair, Medicin complexion, and
was 6 feet inches in height.
Given under my hand at Fort D. of Russell, Wyo, this
30 day of Grif, one thousand nine hundred and mineteen
16 Enrich
H. C. Smith
Major A. G. D. Por Adjt Commanding.

Form No. 525, A. G. O.

*Insert name, Christian name first; e.g., "John Doe."
†Insert Army serial number, grade, company and regiment or arm or corps or department; e.g., "1,620,302"; "Corporal, Company A, 1st Infantry"; "Sergeant, Quartermaster Corps"; "Sergeant, First Class, Medical Department."

If discharged prior to expiration of service, give number, date, and source of order or full description of authority therefor.

3-8164

## **ENLISTMENT RECORD**

Nanto Herry D. D. Va	and facilian	M Grade:
Inlisted, or Inducted, 5 - 2	1-,1918, at 1	Nalta Mon
serving in First		enlistment period at date of disci
Prior service: * None.		on an area of troops
Voncommissioned officer:	Ho	
factomenship gunner qualification or ra	Mint Hol qualifier	i.
Iorsemanship! Not mounted.		
Battles, engagements, skirmishes, expeditio	John 16	, J.
	£	
Cnowledge of any vocation:	Janne	7
Vounds received in service:	Tune	
Physical condition when discharged: yellow prophylaxis completed Paratyphoid prophylaxis completed	6-12-19	9/8 8
Narried or single:	Sing	le
Character:	Excell	ent
lemarker Terrice: Honest and	d faithful. No XI.	W.V. Lion absence un
90.31 W D. 1912 and	G.O. 45 W.D. 191	4.
Entitled to travel pay to:	Halta I	Houlana
Signature of soldier: Menay W. L.	Van Laorho	ven
Revenue Act of 1918, approved		G. Dr. Farmanzes
mind 54 miles in the second	1st Lieut.	A. G. D., Asst. Por. Adjt.
A. RUSSELL, WYOAPR 3 O 1919		C
the state of the s		Commanding
TULL \$ 13430		

## CERTIFICATE IN LIEU OF LOST OR DESTROYED

D	IS	CH	A	R	G	E	C	ER	T	F	I	C	A	T	E

day of A. D. 1991  day of July A. D. 1991  Lo'flock A'M. and Recorded in Vol. of Welok on page 1712  REGISTER
The will all hours it all the Monograms
To all Whom if May Concern: 43/35679
Bygoto ve, That Akannes J. a. Candashoren, a Privale
of Company 7, 306 th Su fartty
1 11 Cirry who was ducted
on therenty third day of I in , one thousand mine
handred and sig bet good, at dillips sounty Mine.
to serve for period of the consequency was Hoporably Discharged
from the service of the United States on the rently second day of May
one thousand more hundred and minetured , by reason of
domobilization.
also served in Company L. Bet the Sufaritry,
This Certificate is given under the provisions of the Act of Congress approved July 1, 1902.
to authorize the Secretary of War to Jurnish ceruficates in them of tost of aestroyed aischarges, to
honorably discharged officers or enlisted men or their widows, upon evidence that the original discharge
certificate has been lost or destroyed, and upon the condition imposed by said Act that this certificate
"shall not be accepted as a voucher for the payment of any claim against the United States for pay,
bounty, or other allowances, or as evidence in any other case."
Given at the War Department, Washington, D. C., this fiftenth day of
my one thousand nine hundred and thirty,
70. with with at the Samutane of Mires
By authority of the Secretary of War:
156hchung
Adjutant General.  White States No. 0150-2  Reprings 1921 1928  Reprings 1921 1928  Reprings 1921 1928  Reprings 1921 1928

## TRANSCRIPT FROM RECORD OF SERVICE.

Prior service	6/6	rl!		
	4 1 4 <u>5</u>			
				•
	7			<i>.</i>
attles, engagements, expeditions	Foret-o	C (11g	mmi f	ector
ud Musce to		z (/		
	<b>7</b> 0_		······	7;10
Younds received in action	Don	e)		2114
e in the second	F( )			
· / · / · / ·			-	
ecorations, service medals, citations	, awarded	w		
	· · · · · ·			
		*.		
			<u></u>	
ervice overseas in Fran	iel)			
The second section of the section of t		11 101	0	
	7000	5 4- 10		114
Arrived at port on return to U	seque	15,191	7	
haracter given on discharge	ydeller	rt.		
ertificate in Lieu of Lost or Destro	wed Discharged I	Cortificato n	enniquelu reguad	in this eac
eritificate in Lieu of Lost of Destry	Dischargea (	rerue procese pr	eviously issued	in vina una
	(me)			
emarks /	Joves.	·		
		×		

### **GENERAL LAND OFFICE**

 Final Hd., Act May 20, 1862 Act June 6, 1912 (Public==179)

(Land Office)

Final Hd., Act May 20, 1862

ACTION TAKEN AUN E c 6--2533

03/666

4-659

## DEPARTMENT OF THE INTERIOR UNITED STATES LAND OFFICE

AtMontana.
The annexed papers were filed the day and hour noted thereon.  Bejoctfa April 1-19/8  because find naturalization  Seption.  3-2-18 Surp. mailed
, Register.
NOTICE.
I hereby acknowledge due service of notice of the action in this case and of my right of appeal within 30 days.
By registered letter
appeal filed.

#### 4--901 a

#### FILL OUT THIS BLANK WITH INK.

Sta	tus	Cl	er	٠k	:

Plea	h . n	aring on the Tract Books affecting
	Mas	gour Entry No. 03/666
Claimant's name		, 
Description		
Sec		
State	Di	strict
/	, p , 191 9	(Full name of clerk.)  (S. $\mathcal{E}$ , $\mathcal{P}$ . Div.
Does posting an	d survey agree with abo	ove description
Rights-of-way	Me	
Withdrawals		
Information wan	ted as to	
	/	
Date furnished	1/6 , 1	919. Gill name of clerk.)

Commissioner.

CLAY TALLMAN,

100 to 200 have 200			
I. S. LAND OFFICE	4-007		,
Thomas !	oved by the Secretary of the Interior I	aber 16, 1911.	60
GLASGOW, MONTANA.			
Y. Treet	DEPARTMENT OF THE INT	ERIOR.	
tiviqQ'olock #M			
Register	HOMESTEAD ENT	ry .	
V	O CONTROLLAD EN		
PASE	al, I pront		9 : 188
U. S. LAND OFFICE,	usgow Illowa	CAL, SERIAL NO.	0 1 19 17 10
Brain P	ak /	1	444196
7 otal 16.00 /12	18/14/ APPLICATION.	RECEIPT NO	
harned"M" MC	1 / 1		
- honeling	Van Laar Hoven	male	
I, ornaces	(Give full Christian name.)	(Male or female.), a res	ident of
Malta . V	alley & Montano	, do here	hw annlw
	(Town, County, and State.)	, do 1161 c	оу аррту
to enter, under Sect	ion 2289, Revised Statute	s of the United Sta	ates, the
,			,
_	5/2 6/2	3.0	
<u></u>	12612	Section 35	·,
manuscr 29 n	Banna 326 M	Meridian, co	
Township 2,	Range 326, 77	meridian, co	
/60 acres witi	hin the Glasgow 7.	Montaua and d	istrict:
		2022	,
and I do solemnly s	wear that I am not the p	roprietor of more	than 160
acres of land in any	State or Territory; thatastic actualized, ox has filed declaration of intention to become a	t I have acc	rures
Man A An	interralized, orman med declaration of intention to become a surface of the course a citizer	sitizen. If not native born, certined copy of i	taturanzation or
declaration of intention, as case may be, must be	filed with this application.)	or the United Sta	tes, and
am marrie	d and aver age ried or unmarried, or over twenty-gas, years of acc, and if	21Ms	
(State whether the head of a family, mar constitute him the head of a family.	ried or unmarried, or over twenty one years of age, and if	ot over twenty-one, applicant must set forth	the facts which
that my post-office	address is	111000000	·/;
Ulia Uliab apparauate	II ID HOHODOL, WHE I'M BOOK	faith made for the	purpose
of actual settlemen	t and cultivation, and n	ot for the benefit	t of any
	ns, or corporation; that		
	emply with all the required in the required in the cultivation necessary to the contract of th		
applied for: that I	am not acting as agent of	any person, corpora	ation. or
syndicate in making	this entry, nor in collu	sion with any pers	on, cor-
	ate to give them the bene:		
	the timber thereon; that		
	of speculation, but in		
for myself, and that	I have not directly or in	directly made, and	will not
or persons corners	or contract, in any way tion or syndicate whats	or manner, with an	y person
which I may acquire	from the Government of th	ne United States wi	11 inure
in whole or in par	t to the benefit of any	person except my	self. I
further swear that	t to the benefit of any since August 30, 1890,	have not entered	and ac-
quired title to, no	r am I now claiming, unde	er an entry made u	nder anv
of the nonmineral p	ublic-land laws, an amou	nt of land which,	together
with the land now ap	oplied for, will exceed i	n the aggregate 32	O acres;
on filed a soldient	heretofore made any entry	under the homester	ad laws,
	s or sailor's declaratory	statement, except	·
monl			
(Here describe former homestead entr	y by section, township, range, land district, and number of en	try; how perfected, or if not perfected state th	nat fact.)
that I am well acqua	inted with the character	of the land herein	applied
for and with each a	nd every legal subdivisi	on thereof, having	person-
ally examined same;	that there is not to my l	mowledge within th	e limits
thereof any vein or	lode or quartz or other a	ock in place beari	ng gold,
cement gravel sal	ad, tin, or copper, nor a t spring, or deposit of	salt nor other	pracer,
mineral deposit: th	nat no portion of said 1	and is claimed for	valuable r mining
purposes under the 1	ocal customs or rules of	miners or otherwi	se that
no portion of said	land is worked for miner	al during any part	t of the
year by any person o	r persons; that said land	i is essentially no	nmineral

land, and that my application therefor is not made for the purpose of fraudulently obtaining title to mineral land; that the land is not occupied and improved by any Indian.

| Posted in | Posted in

90

I HEREBY CERTIFY that the foregoing affidavit was read to or by affiant in my presence before affiant affixed signature thereto; that affiant is to me personally known (or has been satisfactorily identified before me,
(Give full name and post-office address.)
that I verily believe affiant to be a qualified applicant and the identical person hereinbefore described; and that said affidavit was duly subscribed and sworn to before me, at my office, in
Mortana land district, this 4 day
of December, 1914
(Official designation of officer.)
UNITED STATES LAND OFFICE at GIASGOW, Montana.  DEC 9-1914 , 19
T HERERY CERTIFY that the foregoing application is for surveyed land

I HEREBY CERTIFY that the foregoing application is for surveyed land of the class which the applicant is legally entitled to enter under Section 2289, Revised Statutes of the United States, that there is no prior valid adverse right to the same, and has this day been allowed.

Register.

UNITED STATES CRIMINAL CODE.—CHAP. 6.

SEC. 125. Whoever, having taken an oath before a competent tribunal, officer, or person, in any case in which a law of the United States authorizes an oath to be administered, that he will testify, declare, depose, or certify truly, or that any written testimony, declaration, deposition, or certificate by him subscribed, is true, shall willfully and contrary to such oath state or subscribe any material matter which he does not believe to be true, is guilty of perjury, and shall be fined not more than two thousand dollars and imprisoned not more than five years. (Act, March 4, 1909. 35 Stat., 1111.)

Phillips County

**OFFICE** 

### Clerk of the District Court

17th JUDICIAL DIST.

FRANK N. UTTER, Judge

C. M. PORTER, Clerk

10088/477

Malta, Mont., June 12th 1916

P JUN 151916 M

NATURALL TICH

for mounty

Commissioner of Naturalization,

Washington, D. C.

Dear Sir:

Cornelius Van Laarhoven made homestead entry at the Glasgow Montana Land Office on December 9, 1914 for the following described lands: Serial No. 031666

Etel Section 35, Township 29 N., Range 32 E. M.M.

At the time of making this homestead entry the above named alien filed his original declaration of intention with the land office and he now desires to make petition for naturalization, wherefore will you kindly request of the Land Office at Washington D. C. to return the Declaration of Intention to me at an early date.

Respectfully,

CHARLE

Clerk of the District Court.

ACKNOWLEDGED

JUN 23 1916

BUFTAU OF



#### U. S. DEPARTMENT OF LABOR

## ·BUREAU OF NATURALIZATION WASHINGTON

10088/477

June 23, 1916.

Commence

Commissioner of the General Land Office,
Department of the Interior,
Washington, D. C.

Glasgow 031666

Sir:

By direction of the Secretary of Labor, there is forwarded herewith the application for the return of the following-described naturalization paper which is alleged to be on file in your office in support of a land entry. Please transmit the naturalization paper direct to Cornelius Van Laarhoven, Care, Clerk, District Court, Malta, Montana. Declaration of intention.

Respectfully,

Commissioner of Natural Harion.

Incl. 7770.



IN REPLY PLEASE REFER TO Glasgow 031566 *G* CHR

gHB

1 Inc.

4-238 c

#### DEPARTMENT OF THE INTERIOR

GENERAL LAND OFFICE

washington June 10 , 1916.

Evidence of declaration of intention returned.

Mr. Cornelius Van Laarbeven, c/o C. W. Morter, Clerk of District Court, Malta, Montane.

My dear Sim

Having reference to your request, I inclose herewith triplicate of the declaration of intention to become a citizen of the
United States of Cornelius Van Laurhavan, which was filed in
support of homested entry No. 231666, made at
Glasgow, Montana, Dec. E, 1914.

Said triplisate was issued by the clerk of the Circult

Court of Outagents County, State of Wisconsin, May 31, 1912,

and is forwarded at the request of the Bureau of Naturalization.

Very respectfully,

Assistant Commissioner.

ALAP CAB

For use in Homestead, Desert Land and Timber or Stone Entries

# Notice For Publication (REGISTER)

DEPARTMENT OF THE INTERIOR

U. S. LAND OFFICE atGleat	sgow-Montana	
	Februsies 65 1918	, <u>19_<b>I</b>8</u>
NOTICE is hereby given thatCornelin	us_Van_Laarhoven	, of
Malta Montana , who,	on Dec. 9	, 19_ <b>I_4</b> , made
Homestead		NoI444I96
(Kind of App	olication or entry)	
Serial No. $03\overline{1666}$ , for $\overline{E_2^1}\overline{E_2^1}$		
, Range		Meridian
has filed notice of intention to make Final		
nas filed notice of intention to make Final(If Homestead	l, insert "Five Year," "Three Year" or "Commut	
Proof, to establish claim to the land above described, b	peforeCMPorter(Name of officer)	
Clerk of the District Court		
on theday of		
Claimant names as witnesses:		
Guy T Morris	, ofMalta, Montana	
Reuben J McCreary		
Jamos LaNoir		
George Jones	Malra Montana	
160		Register.
1444196		
CERTIFICATE AS T	O POSTING OF NOTICE	
	APR 1 191	8 19
	,	
I HEREBY CERTIFY that the above notice, or co		
office for a period of	days, I having first poster	a said notice on the
day of	FEB 6 1918	, 19
	3	, u
	~ pry your	Register.

Rhodes Printing Co., Glasgow, Ment FIOE

NOTICE OF INTENTION TO MAKE FINAL PROOF-4-348

For use in Homestead and Desert Land Desert Land Entries  Notice of Antention to Make Final Parties  DEPARTMENT OF THE INTERIOR  Pobruary FEB 6 19	FEB - 6 1918
For use in Homestead and Notice of Antention to Make Final P	Proof
Desert Land NULICE UNSHILLUII LU MAKE HIII I Entries  DEPARTMENT OF THE INTERIOR	1001
So. s. LAND OFFICE at GlasgownMontens	ę
FebruaryFEB 6 19	18 19 I.8.
I Cornelius Van Learhover	n of
, who, on	, 19. A F, made
Homestead. (Kind of application or entry)	, NoI444I96
Serial No. Q31666, for	
$\mathbb{E}_{2}^{1}\mathbb{E}_{2}^{1}$ . Sec. 35. Township. 29N. Range. 32E	
, Section	Township
, Range	
hereby give notice of my intention to make FinalThree year. (.3.)	mmutation," as case may be)
Proof, to establish my claim to the land above described, before	£
	, at
MAR 3 0 1918	day of
Guy T Morris of Malta Montar Reuben J McCreary of Malta Montan	1016
James LaNgir	RECIONALISM DIVISION
George Jones of Malta Montar	na
Signature of	Van Kaarheren of Claimant)
FE	B 6 1918
Notice of the above intention to make proof will be published in the	
Call Malt	el
(Name of Newspaper) (Place of I	
published nearest the land above described.	ranting field invest- ligation.
	MAR 19-1918
	IRA LANTZ,

#### FINAL AFFIDAVIT REQUIRED OF HOMESTEAD CLAIMANTS.

I, Cornelius Van Laarhoven , having made a Homestead Entry of
the
$E_2^1E_2^1$ , Section 35
Township 29 N, Range 32 E, Montana Meridian,
subject to entry at
section No. 2289 of the Revised Statutes of the United States, do now
apply to perfect my claim thereto by virtue of section No.
of the Revised Statutes of the United States; and for that purpose do
solemnly swear that I am a naturalized citizen (Native-born or naturalized.)
citizen of the United States;
that I have made actual settlement upon and have cultivated and resided
upon said land since the 9th day of November 1914
19, to the present time; that no part of said land has been alienated, except as provided in section 2288 of the Revised Statutes, but that I am the sole bona fide owner as an actual settler; that I will bear true allegiance to the Government of the United States; and, further, that I have not heretofore perfected or abandoned an entry made
under the homestead laws of the United States, except
(Sign plainty, with full Christian name.)
Note.—Every person swearing falsely to the above affidavit will be punished as provided by law for such offense. (See Sec. 125, U. S. Criminal Code, below.)
I HEREBY CERTIFY that the foregoing affidavit was read to or by affiant in my presence before affiant affixed signature thereto; that I verily believe affiant to be a credible person and the identical person hereinbefore described, and that said affidavit was duly sub-
scribed and sworn to before me, at my office, in Malta  Phillips County, Montana this 30 day  (County and State.)
of March , 1918
Charles The Company of the Company o
Clerk of the District Court
Cierk of the District Court
(Official designation of officer.)

UNITED STATES CRIMINAL CODE.

SEC. 125. Whoever, having taken an oath before a competent tribunal, officer, or person, in any case in which a law of the United States authorizes an oath to be administered, that he will testify, declare, depose, or certify truly, or that any written testimony, declaration, deposition, or certificate by him subscribed, is true, shall willfully and contrary to such oath state or subscribe any material matter which he does not believe to be true, is guilty of perjury, and shall be fined not more than two thousand dollars and imprisoned not more than five years.

MLC

Glasgow, Montana April 2, 1918

Cornelius Van Laarhoven
Malta, Montana

//////// final proof 031666

April 1, 1918

a usp**e**nded

requires final naturalization papers

procure same

RECEIVE POR UBLICATION
APR
HOMESTEAD,
HOMESTEAD,
TIMBER or STONE
Entries.

#### NOTICE FOR PUBLICATION

(PUBLISHER)

	DEPARTMENT OF THE INTERIOR
U.	s. LAND OFFICE atGlasgow Montana
	Februar 5 8 1914 19.18
NOTICE is hereby given that.	Cornelius. Van Laarhoven
	who, on Dec. 9, 19 I.4, made
Home (Kin	Stead, NoI444I96, for
Serial No. 031666 E3E3	ec 35 Township. 29N Range. 32E, Section
	geMeridian,
has filed notice of intention to make	
	ove described, beforeQM. PorterClerk.of. the
District Court at Ma	lta Montana MAR 30 1918
, 19.	
Claimant names as witnesses:	
Guy. T. Morris	of Malta, Montana
	yof Walta . Wontana
George Jones	ofMalta. Montana
the way of the second of the second	
	Register.
1/19 3/17	AFFIDAVIT OF PUBLICATION
	1
the Register at the end of the period of	
publication, with the "Affidavit of Publication" properly executed.	Publisher of the (Publisher or foreman.)
	Malta Call, (Name of newspaper.)
NOTICE FOR PUBLICATION Department of the Interior U.S. Land Office at Glasgow, Montana, February 6, 1918. Notice is heroby given that Cornelius Van Laarhoven, of Maita, Montana, who, on Dec. 9, 1914, made Homestead entry, 1%, 1444196, Serial No. S. Township 2018, Rose 22E, Montana, Montana, Montana, Order of Intention tana Mata, Montana, Order of Intention claim to the land above described, before C. M. Porter, Clerk of the District Court, at Maita, Montana, on the 30th day of March, 1918. Claimant names as witnesses:	published Weekly at Malta, Montana, (Daily or weekly.) (Place.)
Van Laarhoven, of Matta, Montana, or on Dec. 9, 1914 made Homestead entry, No. 1444196, Serial No. 031666, for E½E½.	do solemnly swear that a copy of the above notice, as per clipping attached,
tana Meridian, has filed notice of intention to make Three year (3) Proof, to establish claim to the land above described, before C. M. Porter, Clerk of the District Court,	was published Weakly
March 1918. Claimant names as witnesses: Guy T. Morris, Reuben J. McCreary, James LaNeir, George Jones, all of Malta,	issue of said newspaper, and not in any supplement thereof, for . five
THOMAS R. JONES,	commencing with the
Register.	issue datedFebruaryI3th.I9IS19, and ending with the
	issue dated. March 27th ISI8, 19
	(Signature.)
Subscribed and sworn to before	me this
	Clerk of the District Court.

 $\mathcal{A}$ 

Form approved by the Secretary of the Interior November 14, 1914.

DEPARTMENT OF THE INTERIOR.

# HOMESTEAD ENTRY.

U. S. LAND OFFICE		Glasgow	031666
			2039585
		FINAL PROOF.	Receipt No.

	TESTIMONY OF CLAIMANT.
	QUESTION 1. What is your full name, age, and post-office address?  ANSWER. Cornelius Van Laarhoven, over the age of 21 years  Malta Montana
if if	QUESTION 2. Are you a native-born citizen of the United States, and so, in what State or Territory were you born? (If foreign born, or native born and later naturalized in a foreign country, see Note 1.)
0.7	ANSWER. Naturalized, Ctf herewith enclosed QUESTION 3. Are you the same person who made Homestead Entry No.
0.51	.666 Glasgow Land Office on the
	9th day of December , 1914, for the
	$\mathbb{E}_2^{\frac{1}{2}}\mathbb{E}_2^{\frac{1}{2}}$ Sec 35,
	, Section,
Tow If	wiship 29 N Range 32 E Montana Meridian? not, give relationship to entryman.
	ANSWER. Yes
	QUESTION 4. Are you married or single? ANSWER.marriedQUESTION 5. If married, of whom does your family consist?
an on (Se	ANSWER. Wife and two minor children QUESTION 6. If a married woman, state whether your husband now has unperfected homestead entry, and during what time he has resided this land with you. Also state his citizenship qualifications. ee Note 1 at bottom of third page.)
lan	ANSWER. QUESTION 7. When did you first establish actual residence upon this d?
	Nov 9 1914 ANSWER.
	QUESTION 8. When was your house built on this land?
	ANSWER. During November 1914 QUESTION 9. Have either you or your family ever been absent from homestead since establishing residence?
by	ANSWER.  QUESTION 10. If there has been such absence, give the dates covered each absence; and as to each absence state whether you, your family, both, were thus absent and the reason for each such absence.
	ANSWER. None
	,V
<u>-</u>	

64/217

QUESTION 11. Describe the land embraced in above entry by legal subdivisions, showing fully the character of same, and kind and amount of timber, if any. ANSWER.

Eèrè		Subdivision.		Acres cultivable.	Acres timbered.	Feet timber.
	35 Choc	colate loam so	te loam soil		no	no
	~~~~~~~~~					
				acres culti	vated, kin	d of crop
		mount harvest				
				eeded 5 acres		
	35	5		s to garden a		
917.,	Broke xx	ma acres, See	eded 40 ac	res to flax a	nd-oats, Ha	rv! - 150 - 0a
.9 ,				· · · · · · · · ·		
19 ,						
19,						
QUES! mprove:	TION 13. ments an otal val		illy and i cres under	in detail the cultivation		
	St	ubdivision.		Characte	er of improvements.	
$\mathbf{E}_{\mathbf{Z}}^{1}\mathbf{E}_{\mathbf{Z}}^{1}$	35 H	Iouse 32x26	built of	lumber	Cost	200.00
	В	Barn 32x28	11	ti -		150.00
		Cow barn 18	3x16			60.00
		$2\frac{1}{2}$ miles fend	зе			150.00
		60 acres bres	aking			300.00
QUES	own or r busine	selected sites: No Are there ar	e of a cit	within the l y or town, or ions of coal, ribe what the	used in a	ny way for
trade or ANSWE QUEST		the land? 1:				
ANSWE QUEST of any l	kind on					
ANSWE	kind on		10			
ANSWE	kind on		10			
ANSWI QUEST f any l	kind on	1	VO			
ANSWE QUEST of any h ANSWE	kind on	Have you sol	No		t to sell	or convey
ANSWE QUEST ANSWE QUEST QUEST	FION 16.	Have you solthe land?	ld, convey f so, to w	ed, or agreed	l to sell	or convey
ANSWE QUEST ANSWE QUEST ANSWE QUEST ANSWE	FION 16.	Have you solthe land? If	ld, convey f so, to w No otioned, mo	ed, or agreed hom and for wortgaged, or	t to sell hat purpose	or convey
ANSWE QUEST ANSWE ANSWE QUEST ANSWE QUEST COTTES	FION 16. FION 17. FION 17. FION 17. FION 17. FION 17.	Have you solthe land? If	ld, convey f so, to w No otioned, mo	ed, or agreed hom and for wortgaged, or	t to sell hat purpose agreed to of? If so	or conveye?

QUESTION 18. Have you any personal property of any kind elsewhere than on this claim? If so, describe the same, and state where the same is kept.
ANSWER.
QUESTION 19. Have you ever made any other homestead entry? If so, describe the same.
ANSWER. No.
QUESTION 20. Have you, since August 30, 1890, made any entry or filing (not mineral) other than homestead? If so, describe the same by legal subdivisions, or by number, kind of entry, and office where made.
ANSWER. None
· · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·
Cornelius Van Laurhover
(Sign plainly, with full Christian name.)
The state of the s
Note 1.—If applicant is alien born, he should state the fact and file evidence of citizenship in due form, either a certificate of his own naturalization in a court of competent jurisdiction, or, if claiming to be a citizen by virtue of his father's naturalization and his own minority and residence in the United States at the date thereof, or, if a married woman claiming citizenship by virtue of her husband's nativity or naturalization, then record evidence of the naturalization of the father, or husband, or an affidavit as to the nativity of the latter. Applicants who were at one time citizens of the United States, but who later became citizens of a foreign country, must file record evidence of their naturalization. Any female citizen of the United States invoking the benefits of the act of October 17, 1914 (38 Stat., 740), shall make oath showing the nationality of her husband, and that he is entitled to become a citizen of the United States.
NOTE 2.—The officer before whom the proof is made will see that all answers are complete and responsive to the questions.
43-NOTE 3.—The officer before whom the deposition is taken should call the attention of the witness to section 125 of the U. S. Criminal Code (over), and state to him that it is the purpose of the Government, if it be ascertained that he testifies falsely, to prosecute him to the full extent of the law.
I HEREBY CERTIFY that the deponent was examined separately and apart from the other witnesses in the case; that the foregoing deposition was read to or by deponent in my presence before deponent affixed signature thereto; that I verily believe deponent to be the identical person hereinbefore described, and that said deposition was duly subscribed
and sworn to before me at my office, in Malta, Phillips County, Montana (Town, county, and State.)
within the Glasgow land district,
this30 day of March, 1918
(////////////////////////////////////
Coll ortal
Clerk of District Court
• 6—1524 (Official designation of officer.)

RECEIVED VILLANDOFFICE VILLANDOFFI VIL HOUR ....

#### 4-369 a

Form approved by the Secretary of the Interior November 14, 1914.

DEPARTMENT OF THE INTERIOR.

# HOMESTEAD ENTRY.

TI C TAND	OFFICE	Glasgow	031666	**
U. S. LAND	OFFICE	0.00000		., No

### FINAL PROOF.

TESTIMONY OF WITNESS.
QUESTION 1. What is your full name, age, and post-office address?
ANSWER. Guy T Morris Over the age of 21 years
Malta Montana
QUESTION 2. Was your name correctly given in the published notice?
ANSWER.  QUESTION 3. How long have you known the claimant in this case and
the
$\mathbb{E}^{\frac{1}{2}}_{\mathbf{Z}}\mathbb{E}^{\frac{1}{2}}$ Sec 35
Township 29 N, Range 32 E Montana Meridian,
the land embraced in Homestead Entry, No. 1031666 , made at the
Glasgow Land Office?
ANSWER. Have known claimant and the land since summer of 1914
QUESTION 4. Is entryman married? ANSWER married QUESTION 5. Is said tract within the limits of an incorporated town, or used in any way for trade or business?
ANSWER. no QUESTION 6. When did entryman settle upon the homestead?
ANSWER. In fall, think was Dec 1914 QUESTION 7. At what date did entryman establish actual residence thereon?
ANSWER.  QUESTION 8. Have entryman and family resided continuously on the homestead since thus establishing residence thereon?
ANSWER. Yes
QUESTION 9. Have entryman and family ever been absent from the home- stead since thus establishing residence thereon?
ANSWER. QUESTION 10. If there have been any such absences, give the dates covered by such absences, stating who was absent and for what reason.
ANSWER.

QUESTION 11. Describe the land embraced in above entry by legal subdivisions, showing fully the character of same, and kind and amount of timber, if any.

ANSWER. 1915, Broke 5 agres, Seeded 5 agres feed  20 agres 16., Broke 35 agres, Seeded 25 agres to oats  Broke 35 agres, Seeded 40 agres to oats and flax  QUESTION 13. Describe fully and in detail the amount and kind provements and number of agres under cultivation on each subdivisitate total value of improvements on the claim.  ANSWER.  Subdivision.  Character of improvements  Character of improvements  1252 35 House 26x32 Built of lumber Cost \$200.00  Barn 30x32 175.00  Barn 30x32 175.00  60 agres breaking 300.00  2½ miles fence 140.00  QUESTION 14. Are there any indications of coal, salines, or miner any kind on the land? If so, describe what they are.	QUESTION 12. State the number of acres cultivated and kind of canted, each year.  ANSWER. 1915, Broke 5 acres. Seeded 5 acres feed.  20 acres 16., Broke 35 acres. Seeded 25 acres to cats Broke 35 acres. Seeded 40 acres to cats and flax  QUESTION 13. Describe fully and in detail the amount and kind provements and number of acres under cultivation on each subdivisitate total value of improvements on the claim.  ANSWER.  Subdivision.  Character of improvements  Character of improvements  Barn 30x32  175.00  Barn 30x32  175.00  60 acres breaking  300.00  2½ miles fence  140.00  QUESTION 14. Are there any indications of coal, salines, or miner any kind on the land? If so, describe what they are.  ANSWER.	Subdivision.	Acres cultivable.	Acres timbered.	Feet timbe
QUESTION 12. State the number of acres cultivated and kind of canted, each year.  ANSWER. 1915, Broke 5 acres, Seeded 5 acres feed  16., Broke 30 acres  Broke 35 acres, Seeded 40 acres to cats and flax  QUESTION 13. Describe fully and in detail the amount and kind provements and number of acres under cultivation on each subdivisitate total value of improvements on the claim.  ANSWER.  Subdivision.  Character of improvements.  22 machine shed or cow barn 75.00  60 acres breaking 300.00  24 miles fence 140.00  QUESTION 14. Are there any indications of coal, salines, or miner any kind on the land? If so, describe what they are.	QUESTION 12. State the number of acres cultivated and kind of canted, each year.  ANSWER. 1915, Broke 5 acres. Seeded 5 acres feed.  20 acres 16., Broke 35 acres. Seeded 25 acres to cats Broke 35 acres. Seeded 40 acres to cats and flax  QUESTION 13. Describe fully and in detail the amount and kind provements and number of acres under cultivation on each subdivisitate total value of improvements on the claim.  ANSWER.  Subdivision.  Character of improvements  Character of improvements  Barn 30x32  175.00  Barn 30x32  175.00  60 acres breaking  300.00  2½ miles fence  140.00  QUESTION 14. Are there any indications of coal, salines, or miner any kind on the land? If so, describe what they are.  ANSWER.				
ANSWER. 19 15 Broke 5 agres, Seeded 5 agres feed  20 agres 16., Broke 35 agres, Seeded 25 agres to oats  Broke 35 agres, Seeded 40 agres to oats and flax  QUESTION 13. Describe fully and in detail the amount and kind provements and number of agres under cultivation on each subdivisitate total value of improvements on the claim.  ANSWER.  Subdivision.  Character of improvements  Character of improvements  1252 35 House 26x32 Built of lumber Cost \$200.00  Barn 30x32 175.00  machine shed or cow barn 75.00  60 agres breaking 300.00  2½ miles fence 140.00  QUESTION 14. Are there any indications of coal, salines, or miner any kind on the land? If so, describe what they are.	ANSWER. 1915, Broke 5 acres, Seeded 5 acres feed  20 acres 16., Broke Mx acres, Seeded 25 acres to oats Broke 35 acres, Seeded 40 acres to oats and flax  QUESTION 13. Describe fully and in detail the amount and kind provements and number of acres under cultivation on each subdivision ate total value of improvements on the claim.  ANSWER.  Subdivision.  Character of improvements.  Character of improvements.  Character of improvements.  128-128-135 House 26x32 Built of lumber cost \$200.00  Barn 30x32 175.00  machine shed or cow barn 75.00  60 acres breaking 300.00  21/2 miles fence 140.00  QUESTION 14. Are there any indications of coal, salines, or miner any kind on the land? If so, describe what they are.  ANSWER.	$E_{\mathbb{R}}^{1}E_{\mathbb{R}}^{1}$ 35, Chocolate loam soil	80 to 10	0 acres	no
ANSWER. 19 15 Broke 5 agres, Seeded 5 agres feed  20 agres 16., Broke 35 agres, Seeded 25 agres to oats  Broke 35 agres, Seeded 40 agres to oats and flax  QUESTION 13. Describe fully and in detail the amount and kind provements and number of agres under cultivation on each subdivisitate total value of improvements on the claim.  ANSWER.  Subdivision.  Character of improvements.  Character of improvements.  Subdivision.  Character of improvements.  125 35 House 26x32 Built of lumber Cost \$200.00  Barn 30x32 175.00  machine shed or cow barn 75.00  60 agres breaking 300.00  2½ miles fence 140.00  QUESTION 14. Are there any indications of coal, salines, or miner any kind on the land? If so, describe what they are.	ANSWER. 1915, Broke 5 agres, Seeded 5 agres feed  20 agres 16., Broke Mix agres, Seeded 25 agres to oats Broke 35 agres, Seeded 40 agres to oats and flax  QUESTION 13. Describe fully and in detail the amount and kind provements and number of agres under cultivation on each subdivision at total value of improvements on the claim.  ANSWER.  Subdivision.  Character of improvements.  Character of improvements.  Character of improvements.  Describe Built of lumber cost \$200.00  Barn 30x32 175.00  magchine shed or cow barn 75.00  60 agres breaking 300.00  2½ miles fence 140.00  QUESTION 14. Are there any indications of coal, salines, or miner any kind on the land? If so, describe what they are.  ANSWER.				
Broke 35 acres, Seeded 25 acres to cats Broke 35 acres, Seeded 40 acres to cats and flax  QUESTION 13. Describe fully and in detail the amount and kind provements and number of acres under cultivation on each subdivisitate total value of improvements on the claim.  ANSWER.  Subdivision.  Character of improvements.  Character of improvements.  Barn 30x32  175.00  Barn 30x32  175.00  Machine shed or cow barn  75.00  60 acres breaking  300.00  2½ miles fence  140.00  QUESTION 14. Are there any indications of coal, salines, or miner any kind on the land? If so, describe what they are.	20 acres Broke 35 acres, Seeded 25 acres to oats Broke 35 acres, Seeded 40 acres to oats and flax  QUESTION 13. Describe fully and in detail the amount and kind provements and number of acres under cultivation on each subdivisitate total value of improvements on the claim.  ANSWER.  Subdivision.  Character of improvements.  Character of improvements.  Parn 30x32  Barn 30x32  T75.00  Barn 30x32  T75.00  Cost \$200.00  Barn 30x32  T75.00  Cost \$200.00  Barn 30x32  T75.00  Cost \$200.00  Cost		res cultivat	ted and ki	nd of c
Proke 35 acres, Seeded 40 acres to eats and flax  QUESTION 13. Describe fully and in detail the amount and kind provements and number of acres under cultivation on each subdivisitate total value of improvements on the claim.  ANSWER.  Subdivision.  Character of improvements.  Barn 30x32  Barn 30x32  Describe fully and in detail the amount and kind provements and number of acres under cultivation on each subdivision to the claim.  ANSWER.  Subdivision.  Character of improvements.  175.00  Barn 30x32  Describe describe improvements.  200.00  Cost \$200.00  Barn 30x32  Describe improvements.  175.00  Describe improvements.  Character of improvements.  200.00  Describe improvements.  Character of improvements.  200.00  Describe improvements.  Describe improveme	Broke 35 acres, Seeded 40 acres to cats and flax  QUESTION 13. Describe fully and in detail the amount and kind provements and number of acres under cultivation on each subdivision ate total value of improvements on the claim.  ANSWER.  Subdivision.  Character of improvements.  Character of improvements.  Character of improvements.  128-2 35 House 26x32 Built of lumber Cost \$200.00  Barn 30x32 175.00  Machine shed or cow barn 75.00  60 acres breaking 300.00  2\frac{1}{2} \text{ miles fence} 140.00  QUESTION 14. Are there any indications of coal, salines, or minerany kind on the land? If so, describe what they are.  ANSWER.	20 acres			
QUESTION 13. Describe fully and in detail the amount and kind provements and number of acres under cultivation on each subdivisitate total value of improvements on the claim.  ANSWER.  Subdivision.  Character of improvements.  Character of improvements.  Barn 30x32  Barn 30x32  175.00  Machine shed or cow barn  75.00  60 acres breaking  300.00  2½ miles fence  140.00  QUESTION 14. Are there any indications of coal, salines, or miner any kind on the land? If so, describe what they are.	QUESTION 13. Describe fully and in detail the amount and kind provements and number of acres under cultivation on each subdivision attention to the claim.  ANSWER.  Subdivision.  Character of improvements.  Character of improvements.  Character of improvements.  Description is a provement of the claim.  Character of improvements.  Character of improvements.  The control of the claim of the cl			•	
QUESTION 13. Describe fully and in detail the amount and kind provements and number of acres under cultivation on each subdivisit ate total value of improvements on the claim.  ANSWER.  Subdivision.  Character of improvements.  Character of improvements.  Land 1	QUESTION 13. Describe fully and in detail the amount and kind provements and number of acres under cultivation on each subdivisit ate total value of improvements on the claim.  ANSWER.  Subdivision.  Character of improvements.  Character of improvements.  Barn 30x32  Barn 30x32  175.00  machine shed or cow barn  75.00  60 acres breaking  300.00  2\frac{1}{2}\text{ miles fence}  QUESTION 14. Are there any indications of coal, salines, or miner any kind on the land? If so, describe what they are.  ANSWER.			TTGX	
QUESTION 13. Describe fully and in detail the amount and kind provements and number of acres under cultivation on each subdivisit ate total value of improvements on the claim.  ANSWER.  Subdivision.  Character of improvements.  Character of improvements.  Part 30x32  Built of lumber  Cost \$200.00  Barn 30x32  175.00  machine shed or cow barn  75.00  60 acres breaking  300.00  2\frac{1}{2}\$ miles fence  140.00  QUESTION 14. Are there any indications of coal, salines, or miner any kind on the land? If so, describe what they are.	QUESTION 13. Describe fully and in detail the amount and kind provements and number of acres under cultivation on each subdivisitate total value of improvements on the claim.  ANSWER.  Subdivision.  Character of improvements.  Character of improvements.  Subdivision.  Character of improvements.  Character of improvements.  1252 35 House 26x32 Built of lumber Cost \$200.00  Barn 30x32 175.00  machine shed or cow barn 75.00  60 acres breaking 300.00  2½ miles fence 140.00  QUESTION 14. Are there any indications of coal, salines, or miner any kind on the land? If so, describe what they are.  ANSWER.				
QUESTION 13. Describe fully and in detail the amount and kind provements and number of acres under cultivation on each subdivisitate total value of improvements on the claim.  ANSWER.  Subdivision.  Character of improvements.  Character of improvements.  Part 30x32  Barn 30x32  Describe fully and in detail the amount and kind provements are under cultivation on each subdivision.  Character of improvements.  175.00  Barn 30x32  Describe subdivision.  Character of improvements.  175.00  Barn 30x32  Describe subdivision.  Character of improvements.  175.00  Barn 30x32  Describe subdivision.  Character of improvements.  175.00  Description of cost \$200.00  2 machine shed or cow barn  Test of cost \$200.00  Test of cost \$200.00  Test of cost \$200.00  Description of cost \$200.00  QUESTION 14. Are there any indications of coal, salines, or miner any kind on the land? If so, describe what they are.	QUESTION 13. Describe fully and in detail the amount and kind provements and number of acres under cultivation on each subdivisionate total value of improvements on the claim.  ANSWER.  Subdivision.  Character of improvements.  Character of improvements.  Subdivision.  Character of improvements.  11281 35 House 26x32 Built of lumber Cost \$200.00  Barn 30x32 175.00  machine shed or cow barn 75.00  60 acres breaking 300.00  21/2 miles fence 140.00  QUESTION 14. Are there any indications of coal, salines, or minerany kind on the land? If so, describe what they are.  ANSWER.	,			
QUESTION 13. Describe fully and in detail the amount and kind provements and number of acres under cultivation on each subdivisit ate total value of improvements on the claim.  ANSWER.  Subdivision.  Character of improvements.  Character of improvements.  Character of improvements.  Barn 30x32  Barn 30x32  175.00  machine shed or cow barn  75.00  60 acres breaking  300.00  2\frac{1}{2}\$ miles fence  140.00  QUESTION 14. Are there any indications of coal, salines, or miner any kind on the land? If so, describe what they are.	QUESTION 13. Describe fully and in detail the amount and kind provements and number of acres under cultivation on each subdivisinate total value of improvements on the claim.  ANSWER.  Subdivision.  Character of improvements.  Character of improvements.  Subdivision.  Character of improvements.  Character of improvements.  125	,			
provements and number of acres under cultivation on each subdivisi ate total value of improvements on the claim.  ANSWER.  Subdivision.  Character of improvements.  175.00  Barn 30x32  175.00  machine shed or cow barn  75.00  60 acres breaking  300.00  2½ miles fence  140.00  QUESTION 14. Are there any indications of coal, salines, or miner any kind on the land? If so, describe what they are.	provements and number of acres under cultivation on each subdivisionate total value of improvements on the claim.  ANSWER.  Subdivision.  Character of improvements.  Character of improvements.  Character of improvements.  Character of improvements.  Parn 30x32  Barn 30x32  175.00  machine shed or cow barn  75.00  60 acres breaking  300.00  2\frac{1}{2}\$ miles fence  QUESTION 14. Are there any indications of coal, salines, or minerany kind on the land? If so, describe what they are.  ANSWER.	٠,-,,			
Barn 30x32 Built of lumber Cost \$200.00  Barn 30x32 175.00  machine shed or cow barn 75.00  60 acres breaking 300.00 $2\frac{1}{2}$ miles fence 140.00  QUESTION 14. Are there any indications of coal, salines, or miner any kind on the land? If so, describe what they are.	Barn 30x32 175.00  machine shed or cow barn 75.00  60 acres breaking 300.00  2\frac{1}{2}\text{ miles fence} 140.00  QUESTION 14. Are there any indications of coal, salines, or minerany kind on the land? If so, describe what they are.  ANSWER. No				
Barn 30x32 175.00  machine shed or cow barn 75.00  60 acres breaking 300.00  2\frac{1}{2} miles fence 140.00  QUESTION 14. Are there any indications of coal, salines, or miner any kind on the land? If so, describe what they are.	Barn 30x32 175.00  machine shed or cow barn 75.00  60 acres breaking 300.00  2\frac{1}{2} miles fence 140.00  QUESTION 14. Are there any indications of coal, salines, or minerany kind on the land? If so, describe what they are.  ANSWER. No	ate total value of improvements on t	he claim.		
machine shed or cow barn 75.00 60 acres breaking 300.00 2\frac{1}{2} miles fence 140.00  QUESTION 14. Are there any indications of coal, salines, or miner any kind on the land? If so, describe what they are.	machine shed or cow barn 75.00 60 acres breaking 300.00 2½ miles fence 140.00  QUESTION 14. Are there any indications of coal, salines, or minerany kind on the land? If so, describe what they are.  ANSWER. No	ate total value of improvements on t	he claim.		
60 acres breaking 300.00  2\frac{1}{2} \text{ miles fence} \tag{140.00}  QUESTION 14. Are there any indications of coal, salines, or miner any kind on the land? If so, describe what they are.	60 acres breaking 300.00  2\frac{1}{2} miles fence 140.00  QUESTION 14. Are there any indications of coal, salines, or minerany kind on the land? If so, describe what they are.  ANSWER. No	ate total value of improvements on t ANSWER.  Subdivision.	he claim.	er of improvements.	
QUESTION 14. Are there any indications of coal, salines, or miner any kind on the land? If so, describe what they are.	QUESTION 14. Are there any indications of coal, salines, or minerany kind on the land? If so, describe what they are.  ANSWER. No	ate total value of improvements on t ANSWER. Subdivision. Subdivision. Barn 30x32	he claim.  Charact	er of improvements.	\$200.00
QUESTION 14. Are there any indications of coal, salines, or miner any kind on the land? If so, describe what they are.	QUESTION 14. Are there any indications of coal, salines, or minerany kind on the land? If so, describe what they are.  ANSWER. No.	ate total value of improvements on the ANSWER. Subdivision. Subdivision. Barn 30x32	he claim.  Charact	er of improvements.	\$200.00 175.00
any kind on the land? If so, describe what they are.	any kind on the land? If so, describe what they are.  ANSWER. No.	ate total value of improvements on t  ANSWER.  Subdivision.  Barn 30x32  machine shed or cow barn	he claim.  Charact	er of improvements.	\$200.00 175.00 75.00
		ANSWER.  Subdivision.  Signature 1 to the state of the st	he claim.  Charact	er of improvements.	\$200.00 175.00 75.00 300.00
		ANSWER.  Subdivision.  Barn 30x32  machine shed or cow barn 60 acres breaking  2½ miles fence  QUESTION 14. Are there any indicati any kind on the land? If so, descr	Charact ber  ons of coal, ibe what the	cost  Cost  salines, op are.	\$200.00 175.00 75.00 300.00 140.00
QUESTION 15. Have you any knowledge or information that claimant ld or contracted to sell, optioned, mortgaged, or agreed to opt mortgage this land? If so, give full details as to whom, for w	ld or contracted to sell, optioned, mortgaged, or agreed to opt mortgage this land? If so, give full details as to whom, for w	ANSWER.  Subdivision.  Barn 30x32  machine shed or cow barn 60 acres breaking  2½ miles fence  QUESTION 14. Are there any indicati any kind on the land? If so, descr	charact ber ons of coal, ibe what the	salines, on that clor agreed	\$200.00 175.00 75.00 300.00 140.00 or miner:
ld or contracted to sell, optioned, mortgaged, or agreed to opt mortgage this land? If so, give full details as to whom, for w rpose and in what amount.	ld or contracted to sell, optioned, mortgaged, or agreed to opt mortgage this land? If so, give full details as to whom, for w	ANSWER.  Subdivision.  Barn 30x32  machine shed or cow barn 60 acres breaking  2½ miles fence  QUESTION 14. Are there any indicati any kind on the land? If so, descr  ANSWER.  QUESTION 15. Have you any knowledge ld or contracted to sell, optioned, mortgage this land? If so, give furpose and in what amount.	charact ber  ons of coal, ibe what the  or informat: mortgaged, ll details	salines, cey are.	\$200.00  175.00  75.00  300.00  140.00  or mineration option, for wineration option, for wi

QUESTION 16. Have you personal knowledge, from your own observation, that claimant and his family (if any) actually resided upon and cultivated this land each year in accordance with your above testimony?
ANSWER. Yes
QUESTION 17. How many times each year have you seen this land, and the claimant and his family residing thereon; and what other personal knowledge have you upon which your answers are based?  ANSWER. Seen him on the place about every month
QUESTION 18. Are you interested in this claim, or related to the claimant? If so, how?
ANSWER. No not related
Suy Morria (Sign plainly, with full Christian name.)
Note 1.—The officer before whom the proof is made will see that all answers are complete and responsive to the questions.  ***NOTE 2.—The officer before whom the deposition is taken should call the attention of the witness to section 125 of the U.S. Criminal Code (below), and state to him that it is the purpose of the Government, if it be ascertained that he testines falsely, to prosecute him to the full extent of the law.
I HEREBY CERTIFY that the deponent was examined separately and apart from the other witnesses in the case; that the foregoing deposition was read to or by deponent in my presence before deponent affixed signature thereto; that I verily believe deponent to be the identical person hereinbefore described, and that said deposition was duly subscribed
and sworn to before me at my office, in Malta, Phillips County, Montana. (Town, county, and State.)
within the Glasgow land district,
this 30 day of March , 1918
Clerk of the District Court (Official designation of officer.)

### UNITED STATES CRIMINAL CODE.

SEC. 125. Whoever, having taken an oath before a competent tribunal, officer, or person, in any case in which a law of the United States authorizes an oath to be administered, that he will testify, declare, depose, or certify truly, or that any written testimony, declaration, deposition, or certificate by him subscribed, is true, shall willfully and contrary to such oath state or subscribe any material matter which he does not believe to be true, is guilty of perjury, and shall be fined not more than two thousand dollars and imprisoned not more than five years.



#### 4-369 a

Form approved by the Secretary of the Interior November 14, 1914.

DEPARTMENT OF THE INTERIOR.

## HOMESTEAD ENTRY.

.J. 11.11		Glasgow	031666
U.S. LAND	OFFICE		 No.
1.354.138			

## FINAL PROOF.

	TESTIMONY OF WITNESS.
. , -	QUESTION 1. What is your full name, age, and post-office address?
	ANSWER. Reuben J McCreary, Over the age of 21 years
	Malta Montana
	QUESTION 2. Was your name correctly given in the published notice?
	ANSWER. Yes
41-	QUESTION 3. How long have you known the claimant in this case and
	99
	$ m E_{2}^{1}E_{2}^{1}$ Sec 35
	wnship 29 N , Range 32 E , Montana Meridian,
the	e land embraced in Homestead Entry, No. $031666$ , made at the
	Glasgow Land Office?
	ANSWER. Known claimant and the land since spring of 1913
or	QUESTION 4. Is entryman married? ANSWER Married QUESTION 5. Is said tract within the limits of an incorporated town, used in any way for trade or business?
	ANSWER. No QUESTION 6. When did entryman settle upon the homestead?
the	ANSWER. In December 1914 QUESTION 7. At what date did entryman establish actual residence ereon?
	In December 1914
hor	ANSWER. QUESTION 8. Have entryman and family resided continuously on the nestead since thus establishing residence thereon?
	ANSWER. Yes, continuous residence
ste	QUESTION 9. Have entryman and family ever been absent from the home- ead since thus establishing residence thereon?
	ANSWER. No
cor	QUESTION 10. If there have been any such absences, give the dates vered by such absences, stating who was absent and for what reason.
	ANSWER.
, ī, ī	

QUESTION 11. Describe the land embraced in above entry by legal subdivisions, showing fully the character of same, and kind and amount of timber, if any.

### ANSWER.

	Sub	division.		Acres cultivable.	Acres timbered.	Feet timber.
E 1/2	<u>1</u> 35 (	Chocola	te loam spil	100	no.	no
	- 2		MATERIAL PROPERTY AND ASSESSMENT OF THE	THE COMMENTAL REPORT AND PARTY OF THE		adjanan ana masanana
	OSN-1014 all and Nobel and San				,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,	
					C.	of the control of the
QUESTION lanted, ea			number of acr	es cultiva	ted and kir	nd of crop
ANSWER.	1915., 1	Broke 5	acres. Seede	d_to_garder	and oats	
9 16., Briol	re- 20- ac	res, - S	eeded.25.acres	to_wheat_a	and oats	
9 1.7., B	r.oke_ 35_	acres	Seeded_40_acre	s_to_wheat	and oats a	nd flax
9,						
9						
,						
9,					******	
mprovement tate total	s and nu	mber of	fully and in acres under ovements on the	ultivation	on each su	bdivision.
ANSWER.						
				and the same of th		
	Subdivisi	ion.		Charact	er of improvements.	
E½E½ 35	Subdivisi House		with basement,			st \$ 200.0
E½E½ 35	~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~	26x32	with basement,			
E ¹ 2B ¹ 2 35	House Barn	26x32 28x32	with basement,			150.0
E ¹ ₂ B ¹ ₂ 35	House Barn	26x32 28x32 se and	machine shed			150.0
E2E2 35	House  Barn  Hen hou  60 acre	26x32 28x32 se and s break	machine shed	built of	lumber Co	150.0 60.0 300.0
E12B1 35	House  Barn  Hen hou  60 acre	26x32 28x32 se and	machine shed		lumber Co	150.0 60.0 300.0
E2E2 35	House  Barn  Hen hou  60 acre	26x32 28x32 se and s break	machine shed	built of	lumber Co	st \$ 200.0 150.0 60.0 300.0
QUESTION	House  Barn  Hen hou  60 acre  2½ wir	26x32 28x32 se and s break e fence	machine shed ing	built of	lumber Co	150.0 50.0 300.0
QUESTION f any kind	House  Barn  Hen hou  60 acre  2½ wir  14. Are on the	26x32 28x32 se and s break e fence there	machine shed ing any indication	built of	salines, on are.	150.0 60.0 300.0 150.0 r minerals
QUESTION f any kind	House  Barn  Hen hou  60 acre  2½ wir  14. Are on the	26x32 28x32 se and s break e fence there	machine shed ing	built of	salines, on are.	150.0 60.0 300.0 150.0 r minerals
QUESTION f any kind ANSWER.	House  Barn  Hen hou  60 acre  2½ wir  14. Are on the	26x32 28x32 se and s break e fence there land? No	machine shed ing any indication	built of	lumber Co	150.0 300.0 150.0 r minerals
QUESTION f any kind ANSWER.	House  Barn  Hen hou  60 acre  2½ wir  14. Are on the	26x32 28x32 se and s break e fence there land?	machine shed ing any indicatio	built of	salines, on are.	150.0 50.0 300.0 150.0
QUESTION f any kind ANSWER.	House  Barn  Hen hou  60 acre  2½ wir  14. Are on the	26x32 28x32 se and s break e fence there land? No re you a: to sell nd? If	any indication If so, descri	built of  ns of coal, be what the	salines, on that older or agreed	150.0  50.0  300.0  150.0  r minerals
QUESTION f any kind ANSWER.  QUESTION old or con r mortgage arpose and	House  Barn  Hen hou  60 acre  2 de wir  14. Are on the  15. Hav  tracted this la in what	26x32 28x32 se and s break e fence there land? No e you a to sel nd? If	any indication If so, descri	built of  ns of coal, be what the  or informati mortgaged, l details	salines, on that clar agreed as to whom	150.0  50.0  300.0  150.0  r minerals  aimant has to option, for what
QUESTION any kind ANSWER.  QUESTION old or con mortgage arpose and ANSWER.	House  Barn  Hen hou  60 acre  2½ wir  14. Are on the  15. Havtracted this lain what	26x32 28x32 se and s break e fence there land? No e you at to sel nd? If amount No	any indication  If so, descri	built of  ns of coal, be what the  or informati mortgaged, l details	salines, on that clar agreed as to whom	150.0  50.0  300.0  150.0  r minerals  aimant has to option, for what
QUESTION any kind ANSWER.  QUESTION old or con mortgage arpose and ANSWER.	House  Barn  Hen hou  60 acre  2½ wir  14. Are on the	26x32 28x32 se and s break e fence there land? No e you as to sel amount No	any indication  If so, descri	built of  sof coal, be what the  r informati mortgaged, l details	salines, or agreed as to whom	150.0  60.0  300.0  150.0  r minerals  aimant has to option , for what

ANSWER.	Yes	
e claimant and owledge have yo	his family residing ou upon which your an	
ANSWER. Hav	re seen him on the plant	ace 3 or 4 times a month
QUESTION 18. A aimant? If so,	re you interested in how?	n this claim, or related to the
ANSWER.	No Not related	
		Aufen & Salver. (Sign plainly, with full Christian name.)
	No control of the con	
NOTE 1.—The of	ficer before whom the proof is	made will see that all answers are complete and
consider to the question	ns.	
he U.S. Criminal Code (butter falsely, to prosecute l	elow), and state to him that it is the him to the full extent of the law.	en should call the attention of the witness to section 125 he purpose of the Government, if it be ascertained that he
	METEROPOLICA CONTROL C	Auditability
om the other wided to or by deperture I	tnesses in the case; conent in my presence verily believe depo	was examined separately and apart that the foregoing deposition was before deponent affixed signature nent to be the identical person d deposition was duly subscribed
l sworn to befo	re me at my office,	in Malta Phillips County Montana
	Glasg	(Town, county, and State.)
hin the		
		$\frac{19^{18}}{}$
	day of March	, 19.18
		2 / min
		Clerk of the District Court.

### UNITED STATES CRIMINAL CODE.

SEC. 125. Whoever, having taken an oath before a competent tribunal, officer, or person, in any case in which a law of the United States authorizes an oath to be administered, that he will testify, declare, depose, or certify truly, or that any written testimony, declaration, deposition, or certificate by him subscribed, is true, shall willfully and contrary to such oath state or subscribe any material matter which he does not believe to be true, is guilty of perjury, and shall be fined not more than two thousand dollars and imprisoned not more than five years.

Form 2216-CERTIFIED CERTIFICATE FOR LAND OFFICE PURPOSES

U. S. DEPARTMENT OF LABOR NATURALIZATION SERVICE

### THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA

### CERTIFICATE OF NATURALIZATION

laim	CERTIFICATE OF NATURALIZATION							
ot c	Petition, Volume 2 , Number 164							
oort	Description of holder: Age, 53 years; height, 5 feet, 9 inchest color, white							
in support	medium , hlue a li A							
	hair, brown; visible distinguishing marks, none and significant specific property of the state o							
ods Jds	0 1 7							
n na	Name, age, and place of residence of wife Tacola age 54 Residence							
erei ubli	Malta Montana							
the person herein named relation to public lands	Names, ages, and places of residence of minor children two sides of two							
	Martinus, Born Dec 7 1895 Resides Malta Montafia							
	The Tohanus Born Nov 10 1901 " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " "							
s in	(Signed) Corneleus Van Laarhoven							
Naturalization is valid for use only by ovisions of the laws and regulations in	State of Montana							
	County of Phillips ss:							
	OH KIP							
	Be it remembered, that Corneleus van Haarmoven & & E & E & E							
	then residing at number , State town of Malta , State Territory of Montana Street, who previous District							
	city of Malta , State Montana , State town of Montana , State previous District							
	to her naturalization was a subject of HOLLANO. Hollano having applied							
	to be admitted a citizen of the United States of America pursuant to the and, at a regular term of the District Court of Phillips County							
or the Certificate of made under the p	the ld at Malta Montana, on the 19th day of December, in the year of our Lord nineteen hundred and Seventeen, the court having							
der in								
Certi	found that the petitioner had resided continuously within the Enter States for at least five years and in this Territory for at least one year immediately preceding the date							
made	of the filing of her petition, and that said petitioner intends to reside permanently in							
	the United States, had in all respects complied with the law in relation thereto, and							
сору	thathe was entitled to be so admitted, it was thereupon ordered by the said court							
пед	thathe be admitted as a citizen of the United States of America.							
i ceri	In testimony whereof the seal of said court is hereunto affixed on the 19							
Sill	day of December , in the year of our Lord nineteen hundred							
-	and seventeen, and of our independence the one hundred							
	and forty two							
	(Signed) C. M. Porter Clerk of the District Court,							
	14—612 (Official character of attestor.)							

109

	CO M							
Doc. No. 22485	4-196							
RECEIVED								
LAND OFFI	Department of the Interior							
GLASGOW, MOUR OF 15	Department of the Interior  ONT.  ON							
HOUR CON 13	UNITED STATES LAND OFFICE Glasgow, Montana							
	$\rho_{a}$ 3							
ı	Fees \$ Serial No031666							
	Comm \$							
	Pur Men \$ Receipt No. 1444196							
	TestFees \$							
FINAL CERTIFICATE.								
1	HOMESTEAD.							
, .	HOMESTEAD. 6-6-12. April 3 , 19 18							
It is hereby certified that, pursuant to the provisions of Section 2291, Revised Statutes of the United States,								
	Cornelius Van Laarbovon							
***************************************	of Malta, Montana							
has made payment	in full for							
***************************************	E Z E Z							
***************************************								
Section 35	Township 29 N Range 32 E Montana Meridian, Montana							
	160							
•	acres.							
	, be it known that, on presentation of this Certificate to the COMMISSIONER OF THE GENERAL LAND							
OFFICE, the said	Cornelius Van Laarhoven							
shall be entitled to	receive a Patent for the land above described if all then be found regular.							
	ThosR. JonesRegist er .							
Filed for record th	is 17th day of April A D 1918 of 11.50							
By Tolans	A Queen Deputy. W. G. Schneider County Clerk and Recorder.							
~ Jmanarul.l.l.	Deputy. Clerk and Recorder.							

.... - A RED

# Department of the Interior

	Anited States Land Ot	fice Glas	gow, Montana			
	H H	.в.	Serial No	031666		
	6 Rarned "" H		Beceipt No	1444196		
AM. S		» /»		2089586		
IMP a	n.s 2 Fin	al Cer	tificatı	<b>&gt;</b>		
R. MC	2			-02°		
est. I	EES \$	<b>H</b> omestes 6 <b>-</b> 6-12.	a.			
947		0-0-12.				
	to contain reservation accord					
o prov	iso to the act of Aug. 30, 189	U.				
		_ :	April 3	, 19 <u>18</u>		
	91+ 2.5 Ye		` '	nt to the pro-		
				_		
	visions of Section 22					
	Cornel	ius Van Laa <b>r</b> ho	ven			
	of Malta, Mont <b>an</b> a					
	has made payment in full for					
	•					
	Township 29 N	Range3  containing  think it known the	2 E , Mo 160 . t, on prese	ntana Meridian, acres. ntation of this		
	Certificate to the CO		THE GENERAL	LAND OFFICE, the		
	said	.n baarnoven				
	shall be entitled to receive a Patent for the land above described					
	if all then be found	regular.		;		
	07/2007					
		Vacol	July C	, Register.		
	NOTE.—A duplicate of this ance of the proof and paymen Receiver.  The original is forwarde approval by the Commissioner The duplicate copy forward of patent is received.	d to the General I of the General Land rded to the claimant	and Office, with Office and issuance should be held t	the entry papers, for e of patent. Intil notice of issuance		
	In all correspondence concissued, refer to the NAME OF T	cerning the entry in HE LAND OFFICE	connection with and the SERIAL N	which this Certificate UMBER noted hereon.		
	1 nnn arren (' (()	n Vol.146, F	. 228, by #	.O.S., Div. "0."		
	е—1960 Ву	B. E. Palox	_	···· C		
			,	Division		

### HOMESTEAD ENTRY AND PATENT RECORD No. 5

Doc. No. 58129 Glasgow 031666 4-1003. The United States of America, To All to Whom These Presents Shall Come, Greeting: has been deposited in the General Land Office, whereby it appears that, pursuant to the Act of Congress of May 20, 1862, "To Secure Homesteads to Actual Settlers on the Public Domain," and the acts supplemental thereto the claim of...... Cornelius Van Laarhoven has been established and duly consummated, in conformity to law, for the...... east half of the east half of section thirty-five in township twenty-nine north of Range thirty-two east of the Montana Meridian, Montana, containing one according to the Official Plat of the survey of the said land, returned to the General Land Office by the Surveyor-General: NOW KNOW YE, That there is, therefore, granted by the United States unto the said claimant. the tract of Land above described; TO HAVE AND TO HOLD the said tract of land, with the appurtenances thereof, unto the said claimant/tothe heirs and assigns of the said claimant forever; subject to any vested and accrued water rights for mining, agricultural, manufacturing, or other purposes, and rights to ditches and reservoirs used in connection with such water rights, as may be recognized and acknowledged by the local customs, laws and decisions of courts; and there is reserved from the lands hereby granted, a right of way thereon for ditches or canals constructed by the authority of the United States. Woodrow Wilson the United States of America, have caused these Letters to be made Patent, and the seal of the General Land Office to be hereunto Given under my hand, in the District of Columbia, the......Nineteenth......day of February in the year of our Lord one thousand nine hundred and Nineteen .....and of the Independence of the United States the one hundred and Forty-third. By the President: Woodrow Wilson By M. P. LeRoy , Secretary. Recorded: Patent Number 667081 L. Q. C. Lamar.

Recorder of the General Land Office. 6-2176